

**ESTIMATING AND FORECASTING
THE ECONOMIC IMPACT OF INTERNATIONAL TOURISM
ON KENYA**



By

PATRICK M. MULINDI

Submitted in part fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

Master of Business in Tourism Development

in the Faculty of Business

Victoria University of Technology

(Footscray Campus)

Melbourne, Australia

1997

FTS THESIS

338.47916762 MUL

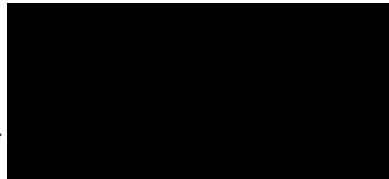
30001005319316

Mulindi, Patrick M

Estimating and forecasting
the economic impact of
international tourism on

DECLARATION

I hereby certify that this thesis contains no material which has been accepted for the award of any other degree or diploma in any institute, college or university, and that, to the best of my knowledge and belief, it contains no material previously published or written by another person, except where due reference is made in the text.



.....
Patrick M. Mulindi

August, 1997

**ESTIMATING AND FORECASTING
THE ECONOMIC IMPACT OF INTERNATIONAL TOURISM
ON KENYA**

ABSTRACT

This study describes the results of a detailed analysis of the impact made by 1996 tourism expenditure on output, household income and employment in Kenya. Details of the methodology and data sources are provided and the results are analyzed. The result of an airport survey conducted in Kenya give an insight into how tourists spent their money in 1996 and disaggregates this expenditure by country of origin. This information is used to analyze the impact of tourism expenditure on various sectors of the economy. The study also forecasts tourism demand and projects the impacts of tourism expenditure on Kenya's economy up to the year 2000.

The results of this study indicate that, apart from the initial receipts from tourism expenditure, there is a flow-on effect throughout the economy, which is approximately one-and-a-half times, the initial expenditure in output and employment generation. It also reveals the sectors, such as, manufacturing and agriculture, which have strong linkages with the tourism industry. The results of this study have useful policy and marketing implications.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I wish to thank my supervisor, Mr. Ari Gamage for his constant guidance, useful comments, suggestions and discussions in all aspects of this research. I am also grateful to all academic and administrative staff and to fellow students in the Department of Hospitality and Tourism Management for their encouragement and assistance. Special thanks go to Mrs. Jennifer Orwa for the time spent editing this document.

My gratitude goes to the Australian Government, who through the Australian Agency for International Development (AusAID), offered me a scholarship to undertake my postgraduate studies in Australia, and to my employer Kenya Utalii College, Nairobi, for granting me study leave.

I am also indebted to the management of Kenya Airports Authority and Kenya Airways and to everybody who assisted me in conducting the airport survey. To all those who contributed to or assisted me in any way during the course of this study, I would like to say thank you.

Finally, my heartfelt appreciation to my wife Merab, my children Mabel, Tracy, and Trevor, to my father Francis Musinya and my mother Rose K. Musinya for their patience, encouragement and inspiration during the period I was away from home.

*To my wife Merab
and
my children Mabel, Tracy and Trevor*

CONTENTS

| | Page |
|--|---------------|
| Declaration..... | I |
| Abstract..... | II |
| Acknowledgements..... | III |
| List of Tables..... | VII |
| List of Figures..... | IX |
| Abbreviations..... | X |
| CHAPTER 1: INTRODUCTION..... | 1 |
| 1.1. Background..... | 2 |
| 1.2. Objectives of the study..... | 5 |
| 1.3. Thesis Framework..... | 6 |
| 1.4. Definition of Terms..... | 8 |
| 1.5. Summary..... | 13 |
| CHAPTER 2: LITERATURE REVIEW..... | 14 |
| 2.1. Outline..... | 15 |
| 2.2. Tourism in Developing Countries..... | 16 |
| 2.3. Tourism's Impact on the Host Economy..... | 17 |
| 2.4. Types of Economic Impact..... | 25 |
| 2.5. Methodological Issues in Economic Impact Studies..... | 27 |
| 2.6. Tourism Multipliers..... | 33 |
| 2.7. Uses of Economic Impact Studies..... | 39 |
| 2.8. Forecasting the Impact of Tourism..... | 42 |
| 2.9. Summary..... | 43 |
| CHAPTER 3: THE TOURISM INDUSTRY IN KENYA..... | 45 |
| 3.1. Outline..... | 46 |
| 3.2. Background of the Country..... | 47 |
| 3.3. Historical development of Tourism in Kenya..... | 48 |
| 3.4. Tourism Trends..... | 49 |
| 3.5. Kenya's Economy..... | 52 |
| 3.6. Tourism Policy and Development..... | 55 |
| 3.7. Tourism's contribution to the Economy..... | 58 |
| 3.8. Negative Economic Consequences of Tourism..... | 65 |
| 3.9. Summary..... | 67 |
| CHAPTER 4: RESEARCH METHODOLOGY..... | 68 |
| 4.1. Outline..... | 69 |
| 4.2. Input-Output Analysis..... | 70 |
| 4.3. The Input-Output Transactions Table..... | 70 |
| 4.4. The Mathematical Structure of the Input-Output Table..... | 76 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| 4.5. Input-Output Multipliers..... | 81 |
| 4.6. Types of Tourism Multipliers..... | 84 |
| 4.7. Limitations of the Input-Output Method..... | 86 |
| 4.8. Data Collection..... | 88 |
| 4.9. Summary..... | 97 |
| CHAPTER 5: ECONOMIC IMPACT ASSESSMENT..... | 99 |
| 5.1. Outline..... | 100 |
| 5.2. Tourist Expenditure estimates..... | 100 |
| 5.3. Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Total Output..... | 105 |
| 5.4. Inter-Industry Output Linkages..... | 108 |
| 5.5. The Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Household Income..... | 112 |
| 5.6. Inter-Industry Income Linkages..... | 116 |
| 5.7. The Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Employment..... | 120 |
| 5.8. Summary..... | 122 |
| CHAPTER 6: FORECASTING INTERNATIONAL TOURISM TO KENYA AND THE CONSEQUENT ECONOMIC EFFECTS..... | 125 |
| 6.1. Outline..... | 126 |
| 6.2. Methodology..... | 127 |
| 6.3. Tourism Demand Trends..... | 128 |
| 6.4. Forecast Results..... | 129 |
| 6.5. Projected Impact of Tourism on Kenya's Economy: 1997 – 2000..... | 129 |
| 6.6. Summary..... | 132 |
| CHAPTER 7: CONCLUSION..... | 134 |
| 7.1. A Review of the Study..... | 135 |
| 7.2. Summary of The Impact Assessment..... | 136 |
| 7.3. Limitations of the Study..... | 140 |
| 7.4. Policy Implications and Recommendations..... | 142 |
| 7.5. Suggestions for Further Research..... | 144 |
| REFERENCES..... | 147 |
| APPENDICES..... | |
| Appendix I: Kenya, Location (map)..... | i |
| Appendix II: International Tourist Arrivals and Receipts, East Africa..... | ii |
| Appendix III: The 1976 Input-Output Tables for Kenya..... | v |
| Appendix IV: GRIMP Analysis of the Eleven-Sector Input-Output Table for Kenya..... | vi |
| Appendix V: The 1997 Airport Survey..... | ix |
| Appendix VI: Tourist Demand Forecast, 1997-2000..... | xiii |

LIST OF TABLES

| | Page |
|---|------|
| Table 2.1: Share of Tourism in GDP for Various Countries..... | 21 |
| Table 3.1: International Tourist Arrivals by Purpose of Visit, 1992-1996..... | 50 |
| Table 3.2: Foreign Visitor Arrivals to Kenya by Region, 1992-1996..... | 51 |
| Table 3.3: Key Economic Indicators for Kenya, 1996..... | 54 |
| Table 3.4: Kenya's Tourism Development Policies, 1969-1996..... | 57 |
| Table 3.5: Tourism's Contribution to Kenya's Economy, 1990-1994..... | 59 |
| Table 3.6: Tourism Arrivals and Receipts, 1992-1996..... | 61 |
| Table 3.7: Direct Employment Generated in The tourism Sector, 1989-1993 | 63 |
| Table 4.1: A Basic Input-Output Transaction Table..... | 71 |
| Table 4.2: General Case Equations for Different Categories of Economic Impact..... | 84 |
| Table 4.3: Sources of Data for the Study..... | 89 |
| Table 4.4: Survey of International Tourists to Kenya, 1997 (Sample Size)... | 91 |
| Table 4.5: The Sectors in the 11-Sector Input-Output Table for Kenya..... | 95 |
| Table 5.1: Share of Tourist Hotel Bed-Nights by Country of Origin, 1996... | 101 |
| Table 5.2: Estimated Average and Total International Tourist Expenditures, 1996..... | 102 |
| Table 5.3: Expenditure Profile Estimates by Country of Origin, 1996..... | 103 |
| Table 5.4: Distribution of Initial Tourist Expenditure by Sector and by Country of Origin..... | 105 |
| Table 5.5: Total Output Multipliers for Kenya..... | 105 |
| Table 5.6: Total Output Multipliers in Kenya Shillings..... | 106 |
| Table 5.7: Estimated Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Total output in Kenya, 1996..... | 107 |
| Table 5.8: Ranked Flow-on Output Effects of the Hotel and Restaurant Services Sector on Other Sectors..... | 109 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Table 5.9: Ranked Flow-on Output Effects of the Transport and Communication Sector on Other Sectors..... | 110 |
| Table 5.10: Ranked Flow-on Output Effects of the Wholesale and Retail Trade Sector on Other Sectors..... | 111 |
| Table 5.11: Ranked Flow-on Output Effects of the finance and Business services Sector on Other sectors..... | 112 |
| Table 5.12: Total Household Income Multipliers for Kenya..... | 113 |
| Table 5.13: Total Household Income Multipliers in Kenya Shillings..... | 114 |
| Table 5.14: Estimated Impacts of Tourist Expenditure on Household Income in Kenya, 1996..... | 115 |
| Table 5.15: Ranked Flow-on Household Income Effects of the Hotel and Restaurant Sector on Other Sectors..... | 117 |
| Table 5.16: Table 5.16: Ranked Flow-on Household Income Effects of the Transport and Communication Sector on Other Sectors..... | 118 |
| Table 5.17: Ranked Flow-on Household Income Effects of the Wholesale and Retail Sector on Other Sectors..... | 119 |
| Table 5.18: Ranked Flow-on Household Income Effects of the Finance and Business Services Sector on Other Sectors..... | 120 |
| Table 5.19: Estimated Employment Generation from International Tourism | 121 |
| Table 5.20: Estimated Economic Impact on Employment by Sectors Receiving Tourist Expenditure Directly..... | 122 |
| Table 6.1: Projected Tourist Arrivals and Receipts, 1997-2000..... | 129 |
| Table 6.2: Projected Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Total Output, 1997-2000..... | 130 |
| Table 6.3: Projected Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Household Income, 1997-2000..... | 131 |
| Table 6.4: Projected Employment Generation, 1997-2000..... | 132 |
| Table 7.1: Average Output, Income and Employment Multipliers for Kenya | 137 |
| Table 7.2: Aggregate Effects of Tourist Spending, 1996..... | 138 |
| Table 7.3: Ranked Flow-on Output Effects on All Sectors..... | 139 |
| Table 7.4: Projected Impact of Tourism on Kenya's Economy, 1997-2000... | 140 |

| | |
|--|-------|
| Table A2.1: Trends of Tourist Arrivals and Receipts in East Africa | iii |
| Table A2.2: International Visitor Arrivals And Expenditure for Kenya, 1980 -1995..... | iv |
| Table A6.1: Quarterly Arrival Trends, 1973 – 1995 | xv |
| Table A6.2: Summary of Ratios | xviii |
| Table A6.3: Arrival Forecast for the Period 1997 – 2000 | xx |

LIST OF FIGURES

| | |
|--|------|
| | Page |
| Figure 2.1: Tourism Expenditure in Gross National Product..... | 20 |
| Figure 2.2: Flow of the Tourist Dollar in the Local Economy..... | 35 |
| Figure 7.1: Percentage Impact on Total Output, 1996..... | 138 |

ABBREVIATIONS

| | |
|----------------|---|
| CBS | Central Bureau of Statistics |
| EATTA | East African Tourist Travel Association |
| EIU | Economist Intelligence Unit |
| GDP | Gross Domestic Product |
| GNP | Gross National Product |
| GRIMP | GRIT Impact Program |
| GRIT | Generation of Regional Input-Output Tables |
| GRP | Gross Regional Product |
| HABITAT | United Nations Center for Human Settlements |
| IMF | International Monetary Fund |
| IUOTO | International Union of Official Travel Organizations |
| K£ | Kenya Pound |
| KAHC | Kenya Association of Hotelkeepers and Caterers |
| KATA | Kenya Association of Travel Agents |
| KATO | Kenya Association of Tour Operators |
| KES | Kenya Shillings |
| LTTE | Liberation Tigers of Tamil Ellam |
| NDP | National Development Plan |
| OPEC | Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries |
| SAP | Structural Adjustment Program |
| SNA | United Nations System of National Accounts |
| TTI | Travel and Tourism Intelligence |
| UK | United Kingdom |
| UNEP | United Nations Environment Program |
| USA | United States of America |
| USD | United States Dollar |
| WTO | World Tourism Organization |

CHAPTER 1

INTRODUCTION

1.1. Background

The Republic of Kenya, with an area of approximately 583,000 square kilometers, lies along the Equator on the eastern seaboard of Africa. Kenya is endowed with a benign climate, scenic landscapes and a rich heritage of flora and fauna. Since independence in 1963, the Kenyan government has encouraged foreign and local private investment and has provided adequate measures to safeguard private enterprise. The result has been significant growth in agriculture, agro-industry, light manufacturing, and tourism.

Kenya is a popular long-haul holiday destination, offering mainly wildlife safaris and beach holidays. This popularity can be attributed to the government's direct support for tourism, a balanced economic policy and the maintenance of political stability in the country over the years. Today, tourism plays an important role in Kenya's economy, particularly in earning foreign exchange and creating employment opportunities.

The lack of heavy industry and mineral deposits has made Kenya rely on agriculture as the main source of income and employment since independence. However, due to bad weather and fluctuating prices of agricultural produce on the world market, tourism has increasingly become an important source of foreign exchange, surpassing even coffee and tea.

Recent developments in the world, including the end of the 'cold war' between the communist 'East' and the capitalist 'West' and the end of apartheid in South Africa, have led to the opening up of the former communist (Eastern European) nations and South Africa to international tourism. Peace and changes in political and economic policy in the Eastern Africa region, in which Kenya lies, have put further pressure on Kenya's tourism. At home, communities like the Maasai and Samburu, which surround the areas, where most wildlife parks are located, are questioning the benefits of tourism despite indications by the government that it is beneficial. There is therefore a need to regularly review the performance of tourism in the economy in order to establish its merits and demerits.

Over the years, economic impact studies have been conducted for both developed and developing countries. These have included, cost-benefit studies, multiplier analysis, demand studies, and also studies of governmental intervention into business and optimal development levels for various countries worldwide (Gunn 1994:6). Witt, Brooke and Buckley (1991:151) note that the calculation of multipliers has become a major element in policy analysis for tourist destinations, which allows them to make a quantitative estimate of the benefits generated in the area.

Economic growth may bring about environmental side effects, which as a result could offset any economic gains by the tourist destination. Consequently, Kottke (1988) stresses the importance of economic impact studies being conducted to supplement environmental impact studies. The emergence of new concepts like ecotourism and the

growing awareness of the importance to conserve nature reinforce the need for tourist destinations to conduct economic impact studies.

In addition to being a useful pointer, in terms of tourism's contribution to Kenya's economy, the study will, for the first time, examine the tourist expenditure patterns and consequently measure the economic impacts of tourists by country of residence. The study will also use a tourist demand forecast to project the impact of tourism on the economy. By segregating the tourist and their expenditures and by forecasting tourism's impact on the economy, the results of this study will be useful to planners, marketers and policy makers alike in developing Kenya as a more effective tourist destination.

The study first utilizes the input-output method to calculate tourism multipliers for Kenya, which it then uses to estimate the impacts of tourist expenditure on output, income and employment on the economy. As a prerequisite to the impact estimation, a survey of departing international tourists is conducted in order to obtain the necessary information on tourist expenditure patterns. Secondly, the time series method is used in the study to forecast international tourism demand and expenditure, the results of which are used to project, using the tourism multipliers obtained beforehand, tourism's impact on the economy from 1997 to the year 2000. This period is chosen for forecasting because it corresponds with Kenya's National Development Plan period.

1.2. Objectives of the Study

The principal aim of this study is to estimate the economic impact of international tourism on Kenya's economy and to forecast the prospects and implications of tourism's future development in the country. The study also analyzes international tourist expenditure patterns by country of origin and on the basis of these results, indicates those productive sectors in which tourism expenditure yields the greatest returns.

The main objectives can be summarized as follows:

1. To develop an aggregated eleven-sector input-output table for Kenya. This will project a clearer picture of Kenya's economy.
2. To determine international tourist expenditure patterns by country of residence by conducting a sample survey of international visitors to Kenya.
3. To perform multiplier analysis in order to identify and provide estimates of tourism's economic significance to Kenya resulting from international tourist expenditure. This will be done by examining the impact of international tourism expenditure on:
 - Total output;
 - Household incomes, and
 - Employment in Kenya.
4. To determine the level of tourism demand from 1997 up to the year 2000.
5. To estimate tourism receipts (expenditures) and to forecast tourism's impacts on Kenya's economy between 1997 and the year 2000.

1.3. Thesis Framework

Chapter 2: Literature Review: This chapter reviews literature relevant to this study. It examines the concepts of tourism and economic development, especially as they affect developing countries like Kenya. It also reviews literature on the different methods used in economic impact assessment. Lastly, it examines some of the positive and negative effects tourism may have on the host country's economy.

Chapter 3: Tourism in the Kenyan Economy: The economic contribution of tourism to Kenya's economy is traced and the current performance of the industry examined. A brief description of the structure of the tourism industry is then followed by some of the social and environmental impacts resulting from the development of the tourism industry in Kenya.

Chapter 4: Methodology: This chapter focuses on the input-output technique used in the study to estimate tourism's impacts on the economy. It gives a detailed description of the input-output table, multipliers and identifies the strengths and weaknesses of the input-output technique. This is followed by a brief examination of the methodology used for primary data collection for this study.

Chapter 5: Economic Impact Assessment: An economic impact assessment is done for Kenya using multipliers calculated from input-output tables for Kenya. Data used includes primary and secondary data obtained and collected in Kenya. The various results ensuing from the impacts examined are then described in detail.

Chapter 6: Forecasting the Impacts of International Tourism: In this chapter, the time-series technique used to predict tourism demand to Kenya from 1997-2000. After international tourist expenditure is estimated, the forecasted figures and multipliers for Kenya obtained in the input-output analysis are used to project the impacts of international tourism expenditure on Kenya's economy up to the year 2000.

Chapter 7: Conclusions and recommendations: This chapter summarizes the results of the impact assessment and the tourism forecast and draws conclusions. Appropriate recommendations are then made.

1.4. Definition of Terms

The study of tourism consists of the examination of complex issues involving the interaction between supply and demand for differentiated products in a spatially differentiated setting (Carroll 1991). An examination of the economics of tourism, therefore, requires specific definitions of the subject, and its components, which are suitable for economic analysis. The definitions of the main terms used in this study are given below.

1.4.1. Tourism and Tourist

Several definitions of the terms *Tourism and tourist* exist, with various writers, institutions and governments carrying different and sometimes opposing views on what actually should be included in the definition. As a result, there is no universally accepted definition of these terms. For example, McIntosh and Goeldner (1990:4) define tourism as:

‘The sum of the phenomena and relationships arising from the interaction of tourists, businesses, suppliers, host governments, and host communities in the process of attracting and hosting these tourists and other visitors’.

In contrast, Bull (1995) sees tourism as neither a phenomenon nor a simple set of industries but as a human activity, which encompasses human behavior, use of resources, and interaction with other people, economies and environments.

There are definitions of tourism that highlight the travelers' length of stay at the destination as being the deciding factor. Others stress the importance of the distance traveled or the purpose of travel in determining whether a person is a tourist or not

According to Harrison (1992), the World Tourism Organization (WTO) defines a tourist as someone visiting a destination for at least 24 hours but less than a year for the purposes of recreation, holidays, sport, business, meetings, conventions, study, visiting friends and relatives, health, mission work or religion. In his definition of Leisure tourism and business tourism Bull (1995) includes all of these motivations.

Despite the numerous definitions of tourism, it is generally agreed that tourism includes:

- Tourist needs and motivations.
- Travel away from home.
- Market interactions between tourists and those supplying products to satisfy tourist needs.
- Impacts on tourists, hosts, economies and environments (Bull 1995).

In this study only international tourists are considered and are defined as 'any visitor staying more than 24 hours in Kenya and who have come for holiday, recreation (leisure, sports, health) business (meetings, conventions, study), religion and to visit friends and relatives.'

1.4.2. Economic Impacts and Economic Benefits

According to Jensen and West (1986:69), one major objective of economic research is the study of impacts, where the term refers to the consequences of some actual, expected or hypothetical event or phenomenon. They define economic impact as ‘the measured economic effect of, or change which is attributable to an impacting agent on the economy in question’ (p.71). The impacting agent may be an actual or potential source of economic change in the economy or even an established industry (like tourism) operating in the economy.

Frechtling (1994:362) points out that an economic benefit is ‘a gross increase in the wealth or income, measured in monetary terms, of people located on an area.’ This increase he sees as being above the levels that would prevail in the absence of the activity under study. The terms ‘impact’ and ‘benefits’ are used interchangeably in this study to have a similar meaning, though impacts may include non-monetary benefits or costs. Jensen and West (1986) interpret impact measurement as an assessment of the current economic significance of an industry in terms of some of the important economic indicators.

In this study, all possible impacts are considered – monetary or not – but only positive economic impacts are investigated. These impacts are measured in terms of the effect of expenditure on total output, household income and employment in Kenya.

1.4.3. The Economy

Economic impact studies in travel and tourism can be conducted for individual facilities like museums, events like the Olympic games, cities, counties, towns, regions or provinces, states, or nations (Fretchling 1994). The definition and selection of the host economy, the representative tourist and the nature of the interaction [to be studied] must be established in any economic analysis of tourism (Carroll 1991).

The choice of the economy under study whether individual, regional or national etc, depends on, among other things, the availability of data for analysis, the resources and the time available for the study. In this study, Kenya's national economy is examined, mainly due to the fact that Kenya's Input-Output table and additional secondary data for the analysis was readily available from the Kenya Government. There is no data available on regional economies in the country to allow for an in-depth regional economic analysis.

1.4.4. Tourist Expenditure

A by product of the interaction between the tourist and the host economy is expenditure, which can be estimated by considering what the visitor spends in a particular area or on a particular activity. Travel expenditures become business receipts that, in turn are used to pay wages and salaries, taxes (Fretchling 1994). They can therefore be used effectively as a measure of economic impacts on an economy. The term as it is used in this study, expenditure excludes any payment for international transport by the tourist.

The total international tourist expenditure figures for 1996 (Kenya 1997) and expenditure figures obtained from a survey conducted at Jomo Kenyatta International Airport, Nairobi and Moi International Airport, Mombasa, are used to estimate the economic impacts. As stated earlier, input-output method is used to estimate these impacts. This method of economic analysis is described in detail in chapter 4.

1.4.5. Tourism Demand and Forecasting

Business and management decisions can not be made satisfactorily without complete information on the demand of a product and the forecast for that demand. Archer (1976:3) defines demand as ‘The quality of a commodity or service which a community is willing and able to buy during a given time period.’ He also defines forecasting as ‘The art of predicting the occurrence of events before they actually take place’ (p. 4). In this study, an attempt will be made to predict the number of tourist arrivals and tourist expenditure up to the year 2000.

1.5. Summary

As the 21st Century approaches, Kenya finds itself beset by many difficult problems such as lack of food, growing unemployment, dwindling natural resources, political instability, a global economic recession and environmental degradation. Scientific innovation can be helpful in aiding the development of society. Kenya’s tourism potential means that through basic research, areas can be identified through which tourism can make a contribution aimed at solving some of these problems facing the country.

The next chapter reviews literature on tourism in general, especially as it affects the economies of developing countries. A review of literature on economic impact estimation is also carried out.

CHAPTER 2

LITERATURE REVIEW

2.1. Outline

Tourism is an important source of income for most countries of the world. There is, however, considerable debate on the nature and extent of economic impacts of international tourism on the host economy, especially developing economies (Britton 1982, Summary 1987, Dieke 1995). Support for tourism as a development option for developing countries is based on its ability to increase foreign exchange, employment, income, government revenue and on the regional development potential (Dieke 1995). This view is reinforced by studies carried out on individual countries by, Archer (1985), Summary (1987), and more recently by Khan, Seng and Cheong (1990), Heng and Low (1990), and Archer and Fletcher (1996). However, due to the structure of the developing economies and their relationship with those of developed countries, many questions have been raised as to tourism's actual impact on them.

This chapter provides the background against which this study on Kenya is based. The chapter first examines literature on a wide range of issues concerning the role of tourism in developing countries. These issues include a discussion on the origin and growth of tourism; the reasons why tourism has become a popular alternative for development and the benefits and demerits of such development.

Secondly, it examines the theoretical and conceptual issues concerning economic impact measurement. The types of economic impacts, the different techniques used in impact

measurement and the practical uses of impact assessment are examined. Finally, it explores the theory and concepts behind demand forecasting.

2.2. Tourism in Developing Countries

The international tourism sector has enjoyed rapid growth globally since the end of the second-world war. However, the same cannot be said of tourism in developing countries, which as Brohman (1996) suggests, have a number of common problems linked to tourism development, which call into its usefulness as a component of development. He identifies the problems as foreign domination and dependency; socioeconomic and spatial polarization; environmental destruction; cultural alienation and loss of social control and identity among host communities. Global tourism has been described as economic colonialism, with the economically powerful countries of the North exploiting the attractive resources of the dependent South (Prosser 1994:29)

An examination of the history and structures of the economies of developing nations reveals many similarities to those of island economies as described in tourism literature. Britton (1983) suggests that the fundamental characteristics of island economies have been influenced by the intervention of colonial powers over the years. He argues that the type of economic linkages formed, the functioning of key economic sectors, export and import trades, political allegiances, class structures and national cultures of these island nations have been largely shaped by external forces firmly established by the colonial powers in question. The international tourist industry, because of the commercial power held by foreign enterprises, imposes on peripheral destinations a development mode,

which reinforces dependency on, and vulnerability to, developed countries (Britton 1982). He, therefore, concludes that the greatest commercial gains go to foreign and local elite interests leaving the majority of locals with insignificant participation and benefits from tourism activities.

According to Dieke (1995), critics of tourism-led growth strategy for developing countries point to high revenue leakage resulting from repatriation of profits and salaries or from imports, and therefore low net expenditure retention; the dominance of foreign companies and the instability of the industry as problem areas. Other criticisms mentioned include tourism's low inter-sectoral or backward linkages and insensitivity of foreign tour operators to social and cultural norms of host communities. Britton (1983) discusses these criticisms in detail in his study of tourism and underdevelopment in Fiji. Other critics are Cater (1987), Smith and Jenner (1992), and Sinclair, Alizadeh and Onunga (1992).

Therefore, the type and level of foreign involvement in the tourism industries of developing countries has an important bearing on the overall economic impacts of tourism on the economy.

2.3. Tourism's Impacts on the Host Economy

Tourism is an important export product in both industrialized and lesser-developed economies. As indicated earlier, international tourism can have both positive and negative impact on the economy.

Bull (1995) acknowledges the difficulty in estimating the value of a service sector such as tourism. This he attributes to the non-tangible nature of tourism products. He also argues that such an attempt would omit some important items such as, unpaid services; non-accounted services; balance of payments anomalies and social costs and benefits. It is therefore important to note that these factors have not been taken into consideration in the discussion on tourism's impacts given below.

2.3.1. Tourism's Contribution to Gross Domestic Product (GDP)

Gross Domestic Product (GDP) can be described as the size and value of a national economy, expressed as the total value of all goods and services produced by that economy during a specified time period, such as one year. According to Bull (1995), there are five major factors, which determine tourism's role in a country's GDP. These are:

1. The stock of resources available, including land, labor, and capital;
2. The state of technical knowledge (technology) available;
3. Social and political stability of the country;
4. Attitudes and habits of the tourist, the suppliers and the host community;
5. Level of investment in tourism.

Any lack of or negative aspect of any of these factors will reduce the chance of a destination reaping its full benefits from tourism.

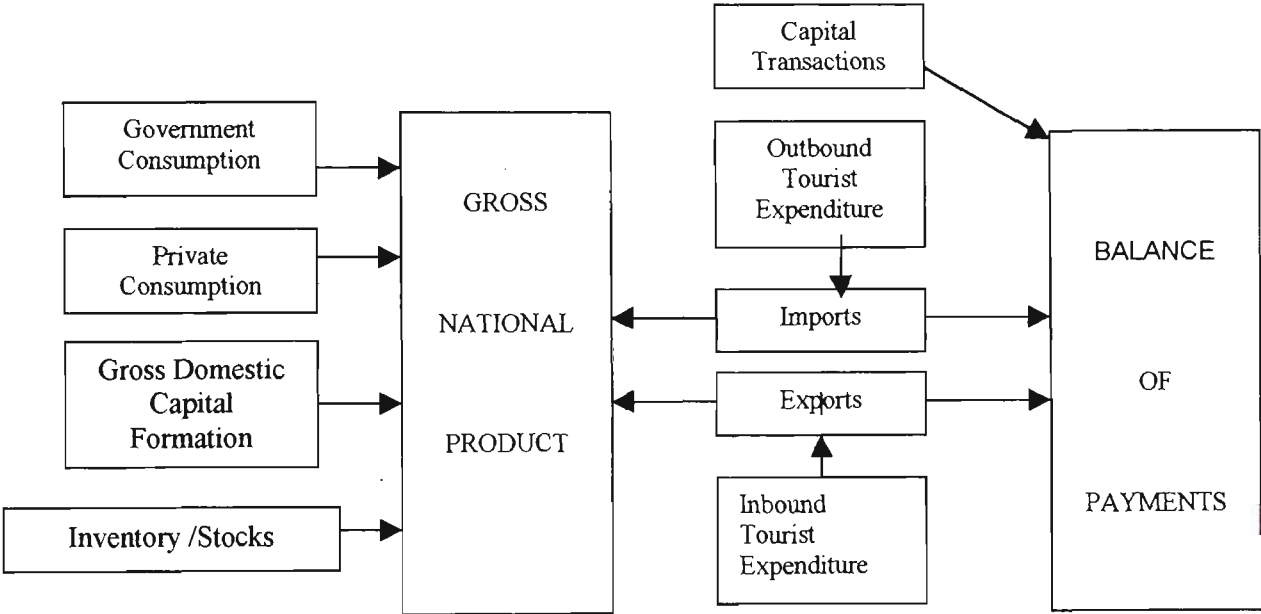
International trade in tourism occurs in the form of inbound tourists (consumers) crossing the boundary into the host country rather than goods and services going over to them.

Expenditure by international tourists can therefore, be viewed as the export of goods and services from the host country. Receipts from international tourism represent an infusion of fresh hard currency from outside the existing economy and have the same positive impact as other export earnings (Edgell 1990, Bull 1995). These receipts have become a major source of foreign exchange earnings, which Edgell (1990) sees as being particularly important for countries with deficits in merchandise trade.

According to Heng and Low (1990), records of travel expenditure can be found in national accounts relating to private consumption expenditure by non-residents as well as in the balance of payments account. In the latter, the balance of travel expenditure explicitly identifies such surplus or deficits arising from more international visitors from abroad or nationals traveling overseas, respectively. The contribution of tourist earnings in Gross National Product is conceptualized in figure 2.1.

Figure 2.1:Tourism Expenditure in Gross National Product

Adapted from Heng and Low (1990:247)



In a comparison of international tourism to GDP, Bull (1995:130) observes from Demas (1965, Britton 1980, Sathiendrakumar and Tisdell 1989) that it is much higher in smaller [developing?] economies, where few alternative industries exist, than it is in developed economies. He suggests that tourism's contribution to GDP ranges from 2-7% in developed economies, whereas it can be between 10-25% in smaller economies. The results of several studies support these findings as indicated in table 2.1 below:

Table 2.1: The Share of Tourism in GDP for Various Countries

| Country | Tourism: % of GDP | Type of Economy | Authors |
|--------------|-------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|
| Seychelles | 23.5% | Developing | Archer and Fletcher 1996 |
| Singapore | 12.0% | Developed | Khan et al 1990 |
| Kenya | 10.9% | Developing | Kenya 1994 |
| USA | 6.8% | Developed | Bull 1995 |
| Australia | 5.7% | Developed | Bull 1995 |
| South Africa | 3.2% | Developed | EIU 1994 |
| UK | 2.8% | Developed | Bull 1995 |

Source: various authors (see table).

There are extreme examples of countries like Japan, which has a huge and highly diversified economy to which tourism contributes less than 1% of GDP (Bull 1995). According to Archer and Fletcher (1990), in countries like the Bahamas and Antigua, tourism has a higher share (52% and 58% respectively) of GDP. Such a level of dependence is however considered relatively unhealthy because it leaves GDP vulnerable to single-sector climatic, political or trade cycles (quoted in Bull 1995:131).

2.3.2. Tourism and The Balance of Payments

Most developing countries are characterized by severe balance of payments difficulties, mainly brought about by the lack of fully developed industrial sectors and the constant fluctuation of the prices of agricultural produce on the international market. The development of tourism therefore, according to Cater (1994), provides an opportunity for these countries to capitalize on their abundant natural attractions. Edgell (1990) suggests that developing countries have a 'comparative advantage' in tourism, which helps them earn foreign exchange more rapidly and with less difficulty than for other products. While there may be no argument against this statement, what is questionable is if these countries reap the full 'comparative advantage' from tourism, as they rely on foreign capital and imported technology to develop this resource.

The fact that tourism contributes to a country's foreign exchange earnings and as a result has an effect on its balance of payments is widely accepted and documented. The magnitude of this contribution however, varies considerably. For countries like Spain, Ireland and Mexico, foreign exchange contributions rank first in their export earnings (Gamage 1978), while in Kenya, Jamaica, The Bahamas, and Mexico, tourism is considered as being amongst the top three most important foreign exchange earners (Edgell 1990, Harrison 1992, Kenya 1995).

2.3.3. Tourism and Employment

Developing countries have the highest population numbers and growth rates in the world. There is therefore, pressure on governments in these counties to find sources of employment for their citizens. Over the years, the contribution of tourism in employment generation in national and local economies has been increasingly acknowledged.

Tourism is often described as a 'labor intensive' activity. Bull (1995:156) gives as examples, front office situations in travel, lodging, restaurants, souvenirs and small-scale tourism activities as areas in the travel and tourism that are labor intensive. The results of a study by Vaughan and Long (1982) in their appraisal of tourism as a generator of employment in Great Britain indicated that in employment terms, tourism businesses performed as well as other types of businesses in the economy. However, they noted that even when indirect jobs created by tourism were taken into account during such an evaluation, not all jobs generated by tourism were included.

In a comparison between employment generation from international tourism and domestic tourism in India, Pavaskar (1982) concluded that domestic tourism created more employment in absolute terms than international tourism, and that the character of this employment created was also socially more beneficial.

As in the other economic impacts discussed in this review, there are questions on tourism's benefits to the economy as an employment generator. In her study on Kenya, Summary (1987:538) highlights the low level of employment generation and the low

wages earned by employees in the tourism sector, relative to other sectors in the economy. However, Bull (1995:157) suggests that 'labor intensity varies according to the type and stage of [the country's] development'. He also points out some of the reasons for the tourism sectors low wages when compared to other industries. These are that in tourism:

- Many jobs are unskilled or treated as unskilled by employers.
- Many employees are transitory, and labor turnover is high.
- Unionization and collective bargaining are often weak

Despite the criticisms raised, tourism is recognized as a potential employment (both direct and indirect) generator in both developed and developing countries.

2.3.4. Government Revenue

Tourism is an important source of government revenue. Basically, this revenue comes in the form of both direct taxes on tourism businesses (income tax) and on tourists (airport tax, taxes on hotel tariffs), and indirect taxes charged on various goods and services. Revenue earnings are however not as important as tourism's balance of payments contribution and its effect on employment generation.

In their critique of the benefits and costs of inbound tourism, Dwyer and Forsyth (1993) note that if a country is to maximize benefits from inbound tourism, it is essential to know how large the benefits are. However, they acknowledge the constraints on the availability of data and assessment problems for developing countries.

2.3.5. The Leakage of Foreign Exchange Earnings

The real economic benefit of tourism to any country or community is not revealed by foreign exchange earnings but by the proportion retained after deducting the foreign exchange costs of tourism or leakage. Interest charges on foreign debt incurred for tourism development; overseas promotion by the government and by individual companies; the import of materials, capital goods and consumables (food, drink, film etc) for the tourism industry all contribute to leakage of income at the tourism destination. Other causes of leakage are the employment of foreigners, the repatriation of profits by foreign companies and the depreciation in infrastructure due to tourism (Smith & Jenner 1992:53).

Developing countries are more vulnerable to tourism leakage because of their lack of adequate skilled manpower and their reliance on the developed countries for most of the manufactured products used in the industry. According to Smith and Jenner (1992:58), the World Bank estimated that, on average, 55 per cent of gross tourism revenues received by developing countries leak out.

2.4. Types of Economic Impacts

In a detailed review of the different types of economic impacts (positive and negative) and economic impact measurement, Fleming and Toepper (1990) point out the complexity of issues which need to be addressed within the context of economic impact studies. To illustrate this, they suggest that some people would view the need to build a public medical facility adjacent to a ski resort as a negative economic impact, while

others would consider it a positive economic impact. In their study, they have identified four types of economic impact, which may result from travel:

1. Direct positive economic impacts, which are basically the economic benefits accruing to an area in the form of travel related income, jobs, and taxes that result from travelers' spending money in the area.
2. Indirect and induced positive economic impacts. These are 'secondary impacts' produced by travelers when travel related industries, such as hotels, purchase goods and services from suppliers within the economic area. This results in a chain reaction of purchases and sales that continues until the traveler expenditure 'leaks' out of the economic area.
3. Direct negative economic impacts are those which are directly attributable to tourists being at the destination. They include construction and maintenance costs of providing tourism-related facilities and services (such as parks, visitor information centers, and museums), the cost of marketing and promotional programs, and the cost of security. They may also be seen as opportunity costs.
4. Indirect negative economic impacts. These indirectly result from tourism activity. For example, the constant movement of [in most cases] very well qualified personnel from economically important, but low paying jobs in the agriculture, education, and other sectors for not so important, but better paying jobs in the tourism and hospitality sector.

2.5. Methodological Issues in Economic Impact Studies

Tourism does not occur within the framework of a single commonly acknowledged industrial sector (Fletcher 1989). Its activities cut across many different product industries, which makes the measurement of its impact on the economy difficult.

Economic impact studies vary greatly in the methodological approaches utilized as well as the level of information yielded (Fleming and Toepper 1990). The final choice of methodology is, to a large extent, determined by the main purpose of the research, the resources available for the study and the time constraint imposed on the researcher and the structure of the economy in question (Fletcher 1989). In this section, some of these methods are described and a summary of the advantages and disadvantages of each method given.

2.5.1. Estimating Tourism's Primary Impacts

The economics of tourism revolves around the sale of goods and services to the destination's visitors. The revenue earned from the tourists can be used, together with an economic model, to abstract the major relationships between the different sectors. However, according to Bull (1995), measuring tourist expenditures is a major problem. He observes that, travel and tourism services, even if they can be identified as such, are sold directly to thousands and millions of individuals and it may therefore be difficult to identifying who is and who is not a tourist. In addition, similar services and goods may be sold at varying prices and records of tourist expenditure may be inaccurate, thus making it difficult to get an accurate expenditure figure.

A thorough review of the eight major approaches used to estimate tourist expenditure can be found in Frechtling (1994). They include:

- Direct observation
- Sample surveys
- Bank returns
- Residual receipt models
- Seasonal difference models
- Expenditure ratio models
- Supply-side judgmental models
- Cost-factor models

These methods rely on different techniques to arrive at the final tourist expenditure estimate. Observation, as the term suggests, relies on observing the tourists as they spend money on tourist products, while sample surveys ask the tourist to recount his/her expenditure. On the other hand, estimates on bank returns, residual receipts, seasonal difference and judgmental estimates are all available from secondary data sources. Supply side judgmental models and cost factor models are used to simulate expenditure by employing logic and algebra (Frechtling 1994: 373). In summary, he suggests that the most popular of these tourist expenditure estimation methods is the sample survey method. This is the method used to estimate tourism expenditure in this study.

2.5.2. Measuring Tourism's Secondary Economic Impacts

The expenditure by tourists on the purchase of goods and services at their destination results in primary (direct) economic impacts on the economy of the destination. These primary impacts in turn produce secondary (indirect and induced) economic effects.

The measures of secondary impacts of tourism in an area consist of the output, transactions, income, employment and tax revenues generated as businesses purchase from suppliers in order to support the sales to the tourist. Both primary and secondary impacts add to the economic well being of the community (Fletcher and Archer 1991:29)

Several researchers have devoted their studies to the techniques available for estimating secondary impacts of tourist expenditure (Kottke 1988, Fleming and Toepper 1990, Frechtling 1994). The four basic techniques available for use in economic impact estimation are:

- a) Inventory/Budget method
- b) The *Ad hoc* model
- c) Cost - Benefit analysis, and
- d) Input-Output Analysis

In addition to these methods, Kottke (1988:123) proposes using the linear programming approach, as an alternative (not substitute) method, which can be used to obtain answers to specific questions.

a) Inventory / Budget method

Kottke (1988) describes the inventory / budget method as a summary of the total value produced and the total resources used by a firm, industry, proposed project, or whatever is being evaluated. However, this simple, but crude approach only gives a partial glimpse

of the impact of tourism and may even provide information, which will lead policymakers to the wrong conclusions (Fletcher 1989).

b) The *Ad Hoc* Model

This technique concentrates on income generated in an area from the initial travel expenditure through the consumption patterns of its residents (Fletcher and Archer 1991:40). This is done by tracing the impact of expenditures of different types of travelers (e.g., business, leisure) in different types of tourism related business establishments (e.g., hotels, restaurants) through the direct and indirect income generated by each. The sum of these incomes for each type of business is divided by a measure of leakage that takes into account the marginal propensity to spend this income on consumption in the area (Frechtling 1994:386).

According to Frechtling (1994) the *ad hoc* model appears suitable for areas where building individual input-output models is too expensive or impractical. However, he points out the major disadvantages of this method as:

- It requires substantial amount of data to be collected.
- Estimates of income generated per dollar of tourist expenditure for each business, the distribution of resident consumer spending among the different types of businesses and as well as the proportion of income spent in the area by residents, must be developed. This is a hard and complicated process.
- It is not clear how the indirect income generated by expenditures in each type of business is estimated.

c) Cost-Benefit Analysis

Most impact measurement techniques allow for the measurement of economic benefits and neglect the associated incidental costs, both financial and social, such as inflation, congestion, environmental degradation and so on. There is increasing necessity for researchers to determine the actual economic benefits accruing from tourism, while considering all social and environmental costs. Fleming and Toepper (1990:37) observe that increased attention has been focused on acknowledging and addressing the negative economic impacts, which often accompany travel and tourism.

The cost-benefit analysis technique considers both the estimated costs and benefits of tourism development. This technique is applied primarily to the evaluation of development proposals (Kottke 1988). The method requires that a number of explicit and implicit assumptions be made during the process of project proposal preparation. The results can, therefore, only be as good as the researcher's insight into the extensiveness of tourism (Fletcher 1989:515).

d) Input-Output Analysis

Input-output analysis has a long history of being used for economic impact assessment. It is a method of tabulating an economic system in matrix form. In input-output analysis, the economy is disaggregated into industries and the flow of goods and services among them is examined. The amount of inputs required by an industry to produce a given output is then measured (Fleming and Toepper 1990:39).

The input-output analysis technique has a number of advantages over the other methods.

The major benefits of this technique, according to Fletcher (1989: 515), are that:

1. It provides policymakers with a comprehensive view of the economy.
2. It focuses attention upon the sectoral interdependencies, which exist within the economy.
3. The flexibility of the input-output structure enables the researcher to construct a model to suit a particular purpose. For instance, those sectors that are important to tourism can be disaggregated to enable policymakers to consider the repercussions of policies and events in detail.
4. The very nature of input-output analysis makes the technique 'policy neutral' as each sector is treated in a uniform manner. The only value judgements encountered involve the aggregation specification.
5. The analysis enables the researcher to study the impact of tourism at three levels: direct, indirect and induced effects.
6. With the construction of input-output models, there is an improvement in the level and quality of data available for the economy and national accounts.

Input-output analysis has its drawbacks. It is a relatively expensive tool for analysis and most secondary data available is usually unsuitable for this method of analysis because it is rarely accurate at the level of detail needed in input-output models. In addition, inter-sectoral transaction data is usually not available at all; therefore, requiring collection of data by surveys. Finally, once data has been collected and assimilated into an input-output transactional table, a number of restrictive assumptions concerning the production

process of the various sectors and the consumption function of the household sector must be made (Fletcher 1989:516).

2.6. Tourism multipliers

As indicated earlier, travelers in an economic area produce secondary (indirect and induced) impacts over that of their original (direct) impact. Fleming and Toepper (1990) observe that indirect impacts occur when travel related industries, such as hotels, purchase goods and services from suppliers, who in turn make purchases from other suppliers, thus generating additional output or sales in the economy. This chain of purchasing and selling continues until the initial [tourist] expenditure completely 'leaks' out of the economic area through taxes, imports from outside the region, business savings and payments to employees. Induced effects on the other hand may be caused by an increase in wages and salaries, and consequently additional business turnover, income and employment (Archer 1982).

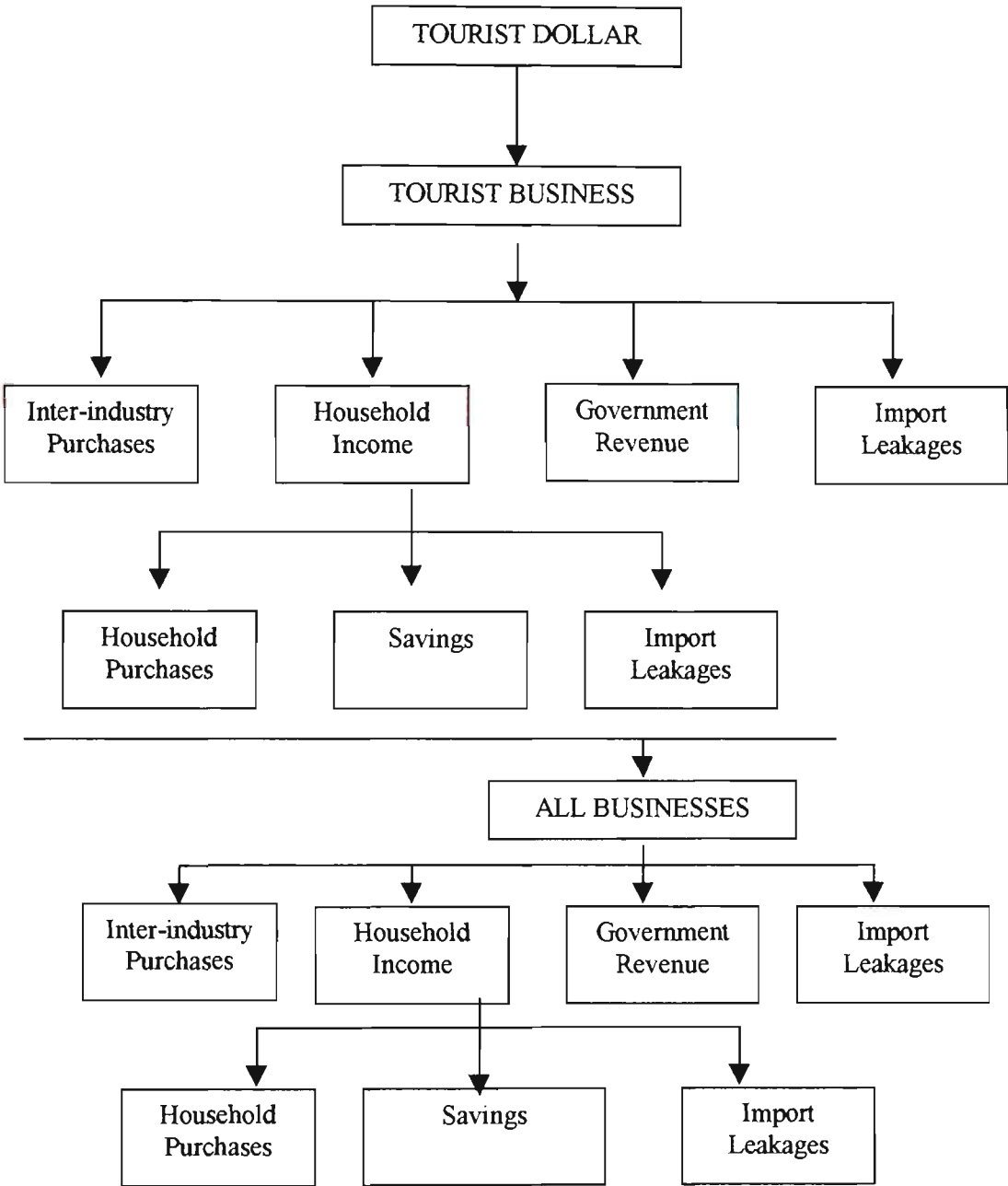
Fleming and Toepper (1990:39) define a multiplier as 'the ratio of the sum of primary output generated plus secondary output to initial expenditure.' Lipsey, Sparks and Steiner (1973), define it as 'the ratio of a change in national (or regional) income or employment etc to the initiating change in expenditure (quoted in Liu and Var 1983:8).

The multiplier measures the change in income due to an autonomous injection of expenditure into the economy through exports, foreign investment, government investment, and tourist spending. This expenditure stimulates economic activity such

that, provided there are enough resources, additional business activity, household incomes, and jobs are generated (Liu and Var 1983:12).

Edgell (1990), points out that the multiplier is a 'double edged sword' because a sudden drop in investment, export earnings or tourism receipts, reduces national income by a multiplied amount. This affects sales, profits and employment in tourism as well as in other industries, which supply the tourism industry (p. 16). Figure 2.1 below illustrates the flow of the tourist 'dollar' in an economy.

Figure 2.2:Flow of the Tourist Dollar in the Local Economy



Adapted from Liu and Var (1983:10)

Figure 2.2, demonstrates the generation of 'additional' income and output as a result of an initial expenditure by a tourist. There is a first round of spending on local inter-industry purchases, salaries and wages for employees (direct household income), taxes (local government revenue) and other non-government revenue. Imports of foreign goods by tourist businesses often result in leakage at this stage. The tourism industry employees then spend their earnings on household purchases, on savings and some amount will leak out through purchase of foreign goods. This first round of spending is followed by successive rounds of spending by all businesses that the tourist business dealt with in the initial round of spending. The first and second rounds of spending often result in other rounds, and consequently a 'ripple' or multiplier effect in the economy

A variety of multipliers can be derived from input-output analysis (Fletcher 1989). These are:

1. Output multipliers for each industry. These have limited uses from a policy point of view, except as an indicator of the degree of sectoral dependence associated with each sector.
2. Income multipliers show the amount of income created by an additional unit of tourist expenditure.
3. Government revenue multipliers show the total effect of a unit change in final demand upon government revenue from all sources (e.g., taxation, duties, licenses and fees).
4. Employment multipliers, which show the direct, indirect and induced effect of one additional unit of final demand upon the level of employment.

5. Import multipliers, which determine the amount of import 'leakage' (Khan, Seng and Cheong 1990)

2.6.1. Differential Multipliers

Gamage (1991) defines a differential multiplier as a method where the output, household income and employment multipliers are calculated by the categories of tourists visiting a region. According to Liu (1986), this method disaggregates the tourism sector, and measures the differential effects of tourism by types of tourists, tourist businesses, types of communities, level of regional aggregation and types of establishments (quoted in Gamage 1991).

According to Gamage (1991), the benefits accruing to a region [or country] by different types of tourists will vary due to their different spending patterns. He argues that money spent by tourists in motels, guesthouses and farmhouses owned by local people, for example, has a greater impact on the regional economy than tourist spending on luxury hotels. This he says is because there is considerable leakage in the form of profits and rentals to the owners of the hotels who live outside the region and also due to the high imports by the luxury hotels.

In recent studies, Gamage (1991; 1994) examined the significance of different types of tourist and their relative contribution to the economies of the states of Queensland and Victoria in Australia, by calculating differential multipliers for intrastate, interstate, international tourists and day trippers to the states. The studies revealed that there were

differences in the total differential multipliers for output, household income and employment by various types of tourists. For example, he found out that:

- The contribution of international tourism constituted only 7% to the flow-on output, household income and employment, but that amount was substantial to the balance of payments.
- In general, day trippers, domestic and international tourists whose purpose of visit was pleasure (holiday) and visiting friends and relatives, had had higher multipliers and their proportions of expenditure constituted around 70% of the total expenditure for purpose of visit.
- Female domestic tourists had higher output and household income multipliers compared to male domestic tourists, who had slightly higher employment multipliers.
- Travel groups with one adult and one or more children recorded the lowest output and income multipliers.

In his concluding remarks, he noted that decision-makers in tourism tend to overestimate the benefits accruing to an area from international tourist activities over those of domestic tourists and that day tripper activities are often underestimated or ignored.

In similar studies, Milne (1987) used the tourism multiplier model to derive differential multipliers at the sectoral and firm scale for the Cook Island tourism industry, while Liu and Var (1982) examined differential multipliers for the accommodation sector in the city of Victoria, British Columbia in Canada.

2.7. Uses of Economic Impact Studies

Both governments and the private sector businesses use economic impact studies in various ways. Some of these uses are detailed below:

2.7.1 Measuring Positive Economic Impacts

The usefulness of economic impact studies, especially those involving input-output analysis, can be judged by the proliferation of research on a diverse range of purposes. In tourism, the most popular area of study has been on national, state and regional economies. For example, Mak (1989) used it to determine the total impact of traveler expenditure on gross business sales, earnings, and employment in the United States of America. Liu and Var (1983) carried out a similar study on the economy of metropolitan Victoria, Canada. Gamage and Higgs (1996) used the input-output method to gauge the relative economic effects attributable to the Grand Prix, a sports (motor racing) event held in Melbourne, Australia annually.

There is an increasing interest in tourism's performance and impacts on developing economies. This is reflected in the increasing number of studies carried out in developing countries. For example, Archer (1985) discusses how the results of impact analysis can be used to provide useful marketing information for Mauritius. Other general studies have been carried out for Kenya (Summary 1987) and Singapore (Khan, Seng and Cheong 1990; Heng and Low 1990)

Island economies have been popular ground for research on the ‘impact of leakage’ on the economy, mainly due to the (small) size of their economies and their dependence on ‘external sources’ for most of the raw materials needed for tourism development. These factors together with the fact that islands are isolated, and therefore shielded from the direct influence of other economies, together make islands ideal ‘case studies’ even in other tourism impact studies. Such studies have been conducted for Fiji by Britton (1983), and more recently, for Seychelles by Archer and Fletcher (1996). Both studies examined the impact of tourism on the islands’ development. Other studies include King and Gamage (1994), who measured the value of expatriate (ethnic) travelers from Australia to Sri Lanka.

2.7.2 Measuring Tourism’s Negative Impacts

The end of the Cold War has been a blessing to peace worldwide and has seen the opening up of destinations once seen as impenetrable, such as the former USSR, Eastern Europe and China. The tension caused by the Cold War has however, been replaced by a new threat to the growth of tourism – regional conflicts.

Though not a new phenomenon, conflicts have apparently increased or have become more noticeable due to the absence of opposing ‘world powers.’ The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU 1994) categorizes the causes of disruption to international tourism into three:

1. Fundamental, long-term disruption such as has occurred in Lebanon, Northern Ireland, Sri Lanka, Uganda and the former Yugoslavia.

2. Continuing volatility / uncertainty in tourism destinations such as in Egypt, India, Israel, Jamaica, Kenya, Peru, the Philippines and Turkey; and
3. Short-term, single event disruption such as China, Fiji, Florida, and due to occasional terrorist attacks, the United Kingdom.

In his study of liberation wars and tourism in Africa, Teye (1986:605) observes that regional instability affects tourism development. The bad image created through travel advisories and adverse publicity in the international press reduces the number of tourists willing to travel to such a region and consequently the amount of tourism expenditure in the area.

Gamage, Shaw and Ihalanayake (1997) have used the input-output method to measure the economic impact of political upheaval to Sri Lanka's economy. Their findings indicate a loss to Sri Lanka of approximately 10% of international arrivals between 1983 and 1989, at the height of insurgency by the anti-government Liberation Tigers of Tamil Eelam (LTTE) group. This drop in arrivals resulted in a loss to the country amounting to US \$1,090.3 million of direct foreign exchange (tourist expenditure) during this period. In addition, approximately 15,300 direct and 22,950 indirect jobs were lost annually.

In summary, economic impact studies have been used for the various purposes indicated below:

- Traditionally, by the government and private sector, to assess impacts in the form of expenditures, income, taxes, jobs and payroll.

- As policy and planning tools, to aid both public and private sector enterprises in setting marketing goals and objectives for their [tourism] promotional programs.
- To determine the feasibility of and site selection for transportation, accommodation, amusement and recreational facilities by developers.
- To measure the costs and benefits of travel and tourism activities, such as fiscal costs in the form of additional public infrastructure and personnel and social costs, like congestion.
- To measure the multiplier effect of traveler spending within an economy.
- For forecasting and econometric simulation of travel impacts (Fleming and Toepper 1990).

According to Kottke (1988), economic growth may bring about environmental side effects, which as a result, could offset any economic benefits. Consequently, he stresses the importance of economic impact studies being conducted to supplement environmental impact studies. With the emergence of new concepts like eco-tourism, and the growing awareness of the importance to conserve nature, economic impact studies have become even more useful.

2.8. Forecasting the Impact of Tourism

A number of important strategic decisions must be made at each destination area, such as the type of attraction and accommodation, modes of transportation, and the kinds of promotion (Uysal and Crompton 1985). These major decisions and others are based at

least partially upon forecasted tourism demand. Archer (1976:10), in his pioneering work on tourism demand forecasting, defines forecasting as the art of predicting the occurrence of events before they actually take place.

Forecasts can be made using either quantitative or qualitative methods. The quantitative approaches, which require the existence of past data, can be categorized into time series, gravity and trip generation models, and multivariate regression models. Qualitative approaches, on the other hand, are designed to elicit and capture the pooled opinions of groups of experts in the tourism field.

Archer (1976), notes that the type of forecast required and the methodology used in a particular study will depend on the objectives of the research, the quantity and quality of data available and the time available for the research. He observes that there is no single method suitable for all forecasting purposes and that sound forecasting requires a sensible amalgam of exacting scientific analysis and informed practical judgement.

2.9. Summary

The findings of this review of literature on economic impact measurement reinforce the fact that tourism is increasingly becoming an important part of economic development globally. The review also highlights the fact that tourism contributes positively to GDP and the balance of payments while generating employment in the destination country's economy. However, measuring the actual effects of tourism on the economy is not easy

because of the difficulty in obtaining accurate tourist expenditure figures. Most economic impact assessments are therefore estimates.

There are several methods that can be used to assess the impact of tourism on an economy. The input-output method, which allows the linkages of tourism with other sectors in the economy to be established and which exposes the direct, indirect and induced effects of tourism in the economy is the most useful. This method is used in this study to estimate the impact of tourism in Kenya.

Following this general review of tourism in developing countries and its impacts on the host economy, the next chapter (3) highlights the developments and trends in the tourism industry in Kenya. It explores the contributions – both positive and negative – that the industry has had on the country's economy.

CHAPTER 3

THE TOURISM INDUSTRY IN KENYA

3.1. Outline

Rostow (1960) identified five successive stages of economic growth: traditional, transitional, take off, maturity and high-mass consumption. He suggested that nations could be classified according to these stages with the assumption that there was a natural path to economic growth which nations could follow.

Kenya's economic development can be traced using Rostow's growth model. Kenya's pre-colonial era (before 1900) represents the traditional stage, a period dominated by subsistence agriculture. The colonial era (1900-1963) saw Kenya's economy transformed by the British who introduced cash crops and agricultural industries, as a result, international trade. The country's economy has seen further change in the post-colonial era with the economy being diversified and an even greater level of international trade being recorded. However, the country's economy has not yet fulfilled the conditions necessary for the 'Take-off' stage such as the introduction of heavy industry. It can therefore be concluded that Kenya has passed the traditional stage of Rostow's 5-stage theory and is currently in the transitional stage. It is in the post-colonial period that tourism's contribution to Kenya's economic development is significant.

This chapter examines tourism's current role in the country's economic development. It begins with general background information about the country and the historical development of tourism. This is followed by a review of recent tourist arrival and expenditure trends and the economy in general. The study then focuses on tourism's contribution to Kenya's economy. It explores tourism's effect on economic growth,

foreign exchange earnings and employment and the constraints of tourism on economic development.

3.2. Background of the Country

Kenya is located on the East Coast of Africa, with the equator running almost straight through the middle of the country (see appendix 1). Kenya achieved its independence from Great Britain in 1963. Since independence, the country has been under a parliamentary democracy, first, under a single party system and then, from 1992, under a multi-party system. Its economic growth has been guided by capitalistic ideals with a lot of support from the western countries. Uninterrupted political stability and a pragmatic economic approach have enabled the country to develop the most sophisticated physical, financial and industrial structure in the East Africa region.

Kenya has a great diversity of physical features, including the second highest (snow-capped) mountain in Africa, Mt. Kenya, which rises to 5,199 meters (17,058ft). Kenya also boasts of two inland seas – Lake Victoria (the second largest fresh water lake in the world) and Lake Turkana – deserts, and a beautiful coastal belt, with attractive sun-baked beaches. Other features include the Great Rift Valley and the open savanna grasslands teeming with wildlife.

Nairobi, Kenya's capital, has over the years grown in size and importance, serving as the region's main commercial center and the hub for international airlines in East and Central Africa. It is also the headquarters for important international organizations such as, the

United Nations Environment Program (UNEP), United Nations Center for Human Settlements (HABITAT) and serves as a regional headquarters for several international financial and private organizations.

Kenya has only two distinct climatic seasons: the wet season (April – May & October – November) and the dry season (the rest of the year). Temperatures in Kenya are governed by the altitude of a given region, and range from 11 degrees centigrade in the central highlands, to 33 degrees centigrade at the coast and up to 47 degrees centigrade in the North.

All these factors: the relative political stability, diversity in climate and physical features and the importance of the country as a commercial and diplomatic hub in the East and Central Africa region have for a long time been Kenya's greatest touristic assets.

3.3. Historical Development of Tourism in Kenya

Ouma (1982) gives a detailed analysis of the evolution of tourism in East Africa, in which, he links the development of the industry to the British economy at the time. Kenya's tourism has passed through several phases. First, the pre-world war II phase, when the region was a wildlife hunting ground for the rich Europeans and Americans, then followed the co-operation years (1948-1965), during which tourism was closely linked to the promotional activities of the East African Tourist Travel Association (E.A.T.T.A) (Ouma 1982:8). When the E.A.T.T.A dissolved itself in 1965, each country (Kenya, Uganda Tanzania and Zanzibar) began managing tourism activities within its

own boundary. In 1966 when the Kenya government realized the potential that there was in developing tourism, it established the Ministry of Tourism and Wildlife to manage these activities.

The late 1960's and 1970's saw the formation of several government-owned institutions, founded to manage different aspects of tourism in the country. By the 1970's Kenya had become a popular tourism destination, because of the increased promotional activity and the advent of the charter flight. Recent developments in the development of the tourism industry in Kenya included the commissioning of a team to come up with a tourism master plan in 1994, the government's divestment in tourism businesses in 1995, and the formation of a tourism board in 1996.

3.4. Tourism Trends

Kenya has recorded an increase in the number of tourist arrivals over the years. The total number of visitors increased from 540,000 in 1985 (Kenya 1990:155) to 690,000 in 1995 (Kenya 1997:178). This represents an increase of 27 per cent in ten years. There was however, a decline in the number of visitor arrivals of 4 per cent between 1990 and 1992 (Kenya 1995:161). After an increase in arrivals in 1993 and 1994 (see table 3.1 below), there was another downturn from 863,000 in 1994 to 690,000 in 1995, a decline of approximately 20%. Earnings from tourism also decreased from K£1,405 million (Kenya pounds) in 1994 to K£1,250 million in 1995 (Kenya 1996:172).

The Kenya government attributes the declines in arrivals in 1991, 1992 and more recently 1995 to adverse publicity in the international media, ineffective tourism promotion, over reliance upon limited tourist attractions and stiff competition from similar markets, like South Africa and Zimbabwe (Kenya 1995; 1996). This decline in the number of arrivals is reflected in Kenya's loss of market share of overseas visitors to Africa, which has dropped from 6.0 per cent in 1990 (Kenya 1994a: 23) to 4.7 per cent in 1994 (WTO 1996:28). Meanwhile, the percentage market share (Africa) for South Africa increased from 6.8% to 20% and for Zimbabwe from 4% to 6% in 1990 in 1994 respectively (WTO 1996:28). With 1,099,000 arrivals, Zimbabwe had the most tourist arrivals in the Eastern Africa region compared to Kenya's 863,000 arrivals (WTO 1996:26). However Kenya had the highest receipts from tourism (US\$ 421 million) during that year (see appendix II for details). For a long time, Kenya had the highest number of arrivals in the region, until 1992 when Zimbabwe replaced it.

Table 3.1: International Tourist Arrivals by Purpose of Visit - 1992-1996 ('000s)

| YEAR | HOLIDAY | BUSINESS | TRANSIT | OTHER | TOTAL |
|-------|---------|----------|---------|-------|--------------|
| 1992 | 606.7 | 109.3 | 50.8 | 14.7 | 781.5 |
| 1993 | 679.2 | 97.6 | 46.8 | 2.0 | 826.2 |
| 1994 | 679.2 | 122.6 | 58.1 | 3.5 | 863.4 |
| 1995 | 537.9 | 96.1 | 53.9 | 2.6 | 690.5 |
| 1996* | 558.2 | 98.7 | 57.9 | 2.6 | 717.4 |

Source: Kenya (1995:162, 1997:178)

* Estimate

Visitors on Holiday have for a long time constituted the largest group of international travelers to Kenya, making up more than 50 % of the total number of visitors. The fraction of business travelers has fluctuated in the recent past as evident in table 3.1.

According to the figures in the table, out of the total number of visitors who came to Kenya in 1995, approximately 77 % came on holiday, while 14 % were on business trips and 9 % were either on transit or came for other purposes. This trend continued in 1996.

An analysis of the arrival figures by region in 1996, (see Table 3.2), highlights Kenya's reliance on a single region (Europe) as a source market for tourism. Europe represented 54.4 % of the total arrivals followed by Africa (29.1%), America (8.3%), Asia (6.2%) and the rest of the world (0.7%).

Table 3.2: Foreign Visitor Arrivals to Kenya by Region, 1992-1996

| Region | 1992 | 1993 | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 |
|-------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| Europe | 352.7 | 383.2 | 471.4 | 352.9 | 388.5 |
| North America | 51.9 | 58.3 | 71.5 | 54.1 | 59.2 |
| Africa | 181.8 | 193.3 | 244.5 | 189.0 | 207.1 |
| Asia | 46.0 | 40.1 | 53.2 | 40.8 | 44.4 |
| Aust. & N/Zealand | 8.3 | 9.4 | 11.6 | 8.8 | 9.7 |
| Other Countries | 2.7 | 3.0 | 3.7 | 2.9 | 3.1 |
| Total | 643.3 | 687.4 | 855.9 | 648.5 | 712.0 |

Source: Kenya (1991-1996)

Aust. = Australia.

Amongst the European generating countries, the United Kingdom topped the list in 1996, with 107,900 arrivals into Kenya followed closely by Germany (106,000); Italy (44,900), France (40,400); Switzerland (24,000) and the Scandinavian countries (210,100). The United States of America had 56,664 residents travelling to Kenya in the same year (Kenya 1997:180).

3.5. Kenya's Economy

Kenya has followed a 'mixed' economic development model since independence. While the respective roles of the public and private sectors have evolved over time, the country has experienced remarkable continuity in terms of its economic development strategy

Since 1963, Kenya's socioeconomic development has been guided by seven National Development Plans (NDP) each outlining principal development objectives, policies and programs. In addition to the NDPs, the Sessional Paper No. 1, 1986 entitled *Economic Management for Renewed Growth*, outlines Kenya's principal long-term development objectives up to the year 2000 (Kenya 1994b:5). These objectives are:

- Renewal of economic growth: a real average annual GDP growth rate of 5.6 per cent, targeted over the period 1986 to 2000
- Acceleration of employment creation: especially for the private sector
- Increase in productivity: in all parts of the economy
- Improvement of the rural-urban balance: to ensure that the benefits of economic growth are spread widely throughout Kenya

Kenya's economy is based primarily on agriculture, with a limited amount of industrialization, based on import substitution. Since independence, the Kenya government has encouraged foreign and local private investment and has provided adequate measures to safeguard private enterprise. The result has been remarkable growth in manufacturing, agriculture, agro-industry and tourism. Traditionally, the

biggest foreign exchange earners have been coffee and tea, but horticultural produce and tourism have become increasingly important exports.

Kenya is strategically located, within easy reach of export markets in Europe, the Middle East, Asia and the rest of Africa. Major industrial exports include refined petroleum products and paper. In addition, important industrial raw materials such as soda ash and flourspar are exported in sizeable quantities. Large gains have been made in food production, chemicals, leather, rubber, plastic and metal products and sugar processing, most of which are exported to countries in the East and Central Africa region

According to the *Economic Survey* (Kenya 1995:2), the performance of Kenya's economy in 1994 was significantly better than the previous four years. This, the report attributed to the government's implementation of appropriate macro-economic reforms such as, tight monetary policy, liberalization of the foreign exchange and trade regimes, deregulation of cereal marketing and petroleum prices, augmented by favorable weather. As a result, the Kenyan economy recorded a Gross Domestic Product growth of 3 per cent and a decline in annual inflation rate from 46 per cent in 1993 to 28 per cent in 1994. Commercial bank interest rates fell by over 8 percentage points over the same period. However, the economy experienced a slow down to record a 4.6 per cent GDP growth rate in 1996, down from 4.8 recorded in 1995 (Kenya 1997:1). Table 3.3 gives a summary of the key economic indicators during this period.

Table.3.3: Key Economic Indicators for Kenya, 1992-1996

| | 1992 | 1993 | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Population (million) | 25.0 | 26.0 | 26.8 | 27.5 | 28.3 |
| Growth of GDP at constant prices (%) | 0.5 | 0.2 | 3.0 | 4.8 | 4.6 |
| GDP at market prices (K£ million) | 13,224 | 16,681 | 20,036 | 22,785 | 25,896 |
| GDP per capita (K£) | 452 | 546 | 632 | 698 | 773 |
| Trade balance (K£ million) | -1,213 | -1,378 | -1,472 | -2,891 | -2,514 |
| Balance of Payments* (K£ million) | -157 | 288 | 291 | -1,031 | -211 |
| Tourism earnings (K£ million) | 713 | 1,222 | 1,405 | 1250 | 1280 |
| Wage employment ('000) | 1,462 | 1,475 | 1,505 | 1,557 | 1,607 |
| Mean Exchange rates (31 st Dec.)- KES : 1USD | 36.21 | 68.16 | 44.83 | 55.93 | 55.02 |

Source: Kenya (1997:9).

* - Current account

KES = Kenya shilling. 20 KES = 1Kenya pound (K£)

According to table 3.3, tourism earnings increased from 713 million Kenya pounds in 1992 to 1,405 million pounds in 1994. This was followed by an 11% drop in earnings in 1995 and a 2.4% increase in 1996. From the table it is also evident that there is a slight annual increase in employment and an annual population increase of 2.5 over the five-year period between 1992 and 1995. In 1993 and 1994, there was a positive balance of payments. This situation deteriorated in 1995 but improved slightly in 1996 when compared to the previous year.

In the mid-1980s, against a difficult economic background, some African countries implemented International Monetary Fund (IMF) and World Bank inspired economic recovery programs, commonly known as Structural Adjustment Programmes (SAP's) (Dieke 1995:81). The primary purpose for the SAP's was for these countries to return to a 'proper' economic development path, and to ensure that this did happen, comprehensive steps towards price liberalization and deregulation as well as privatization were undertaken (Dieke 1995).

Currently, the Structural Adjustment Program in Kenya covers a whole range of policy reforms and adjustments but it does not explicitly address the tourism sector. However, issues pertaining to the civil service reform and capacity building, and the need to reduce the government deficit may have affected the Ministry of Tourism and Wildlife in terms of employment and budgetary expansion. In addition, the liberalization of the foreign exchange market is expected to facilitate the operations of the tourism sector, which depends to some extent on imports (Kenya 1994b: 18).

3.6. Tourism Policy and Development

The Ministry of Tourism and Wildlife is responsible for the overall management and policy formulation for the tourism sector. It is assisted by four government-owned institutions, each charged with managing a specific aspect of the tourism sector. The institutions and their responsibilities are listed below:

- The Kenya Tourism Development Corporation formed in 1965 and charged with monitoring tourism investment and promotion.
- Kenya Utalii College, established in 1973 is a hotel and tourism training institution, responsible for manpower development
- The Kenya Wildlife Service, established in 1989 and responsible for wildlife conservation and management
- The Tourism Board, established recently (1996) and now responsible for marketing Kenya's tourism.

There are several tourism associations / organizations which represent tourism firms in the private sector, and which act as a liaison with the government in promotional and developmental matters. The major ones are the Kenya Association of Travel Agents (KATA), the Kenya Association of Tour Operators (KATO), and the Kenya Association of Hotelkeepers and Caterers (KAHC).

According to the interim report on National Tourism Master Plan (Kenya 1994b: 8), Kenya's general tourism strategy over the past 30 years has been to gradually increase the number of tourists, with a strong focus on both the mass tourism market segment and the coastal (sun & beach) holiday segment. The report notes that since the 1969 NDP, a shift in policy has seen concerted development efforts geared towards reducing the predominance in the spatial diversification of tourist destinations and the negative impacts of tourism. Table 3.4 below summarizes the development targets for the tourism sector in Kenya since the 1960s.

Table 3.4: Kenya's Tourism Development Policies 1969 - 1996

| Year | Target No. of Tourists | Target market |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|---|
| Sessional Paper No. 8 of 1969 | 20% yearly increase | -Mass tourism -Conference tourism -Long-term, and -retirement tourists |
| Development Plan: 1979-1983 | 508,000 foreign visitors in 1983 | Promote tourism in: -Established markets* -Growing markets ** -New markets.*** |
| Development Plan: 1984-1988 | 6.2 million bed-nights in 1988 | -promote tourism during low season -Promote American market |
| Development Plan: 1989-1993 | 1,183,000 foreign tourists in 1993 | -Less 'package tours' |
| Development Plan: 1994-1996 | 907,000 foreign tourists in 1996 | -Eco-tourism -up-market tourism |

Source: Adapted from Kenya (1994b: 6)

*Established market = North America & UK

**Growing market = Germany, France Italy & Holland

***New market = Australia, Japan, Middle East & Spain

Over the years, these targets in the growth of the number of visitors to Kenya have been affected negatively by several factors including:

- The lack of a Tourism Marketing Board to spearhead a concerted effort by both the government and the private sector in marketing Kenya as a tourism destination.
- The allocation of insufficient funds for financing tourism marketing activities.

In addition to the above, the annual growth in numbers has been interrupted on several occasions by uncertainty and fear of tourists' safety created by negative political events (both international and domestic) and on social strife in the country. These events are usually broadcast (and sometimes distorted) by the international media. For example,

- In 1983 there was a 5% drop in arrivals, from 392,000 visitors in 1982 to 372,000 in 1983 occasioned by an attempted military *coup d'etat* in the country in 1982.
- There were 814,000 visitor arrivals recorded in 1990, which dropped to 804,000 in 1991. This 1.2% drop in arrivals was as a result of a general slump in international travel due to the Gulf crisis.
- In 1992 there was a further drop by 2.8% in the number of arrivals attributable to the bad publicity brought about by the 1992 pre-election inter-tribal tensions and the general uncertainty caused by predictions of 'election violence and insecurity' by the international media. It is expected that this decline will be repeated in 1997 another election year.

It is yet to be established what, if any, the impact has been on Kenya's tourism as a result of civil strife and the general insecurity in several countries in the East and Central Africa region. These have been as a result of civil wars in Somalia (1992), Rwanda (1993), Burundi (1996), and Congo (1997).

3.7. Tourism's Contribution to the Economy

The tourism sector plays an important role in Kenya's national economic development, because:

- It has backward and forward linkages to agricultural, food processing, beverage, transportation and tour operating sectors
- It plays an important role as a generating source of foreign exchange earnings
- It has potential for direct and indirect employment generation, and

- It has potential for improving the country's rural-urban balance (Kenya 1994b: 8).

3.7.1. Tourism and Kenya's Gross National Product

A country report on Kenya by the Travel and Tourism Intelligence journal (1996:51) indicates that tourism has achieved an increasingly prominent position in foreign exchange earnings, employment creation and contribution to Gross National Product (GNP), competing with coffee and tea in economic importance.

According to the report, tourism was the biggest single source of export revenue, in 1994, contributing almost 35 per cent of export earnings, and accounted for 11 per cent of GNP (see table 3.5).

Table 3.5: Tourism's Contribution to Kenya's Economy, 1990-1994

| | 1990 | 1991 | 1992 | 1993 | 1994 |
|-------------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| GNP contribution (%) | | | | | |
| • Agriculture | 28 | 27 | 26 | 25 | 25 |
| • Manufacturing | 13 | 14 | 14 | 14 | 14 |
| • Tourism | 11 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 11 |
| National GNP (K£ Million) | 4,224 | 4,312 | 4,332 | 4,343 | 4,471 |
| Export earnings (K£ million) | 1,232 | 1,534 | 1,708 | 3,625 | 4,171 |
| • Coffee | 221 | 218 | 206 | 552 | 653 |
| • Tea | 315 | 382 | 475 | 934 | 844 |
| • Horticulture | 161 | 185 | 208 | 392 | 419 |
| • Tourism | 533 | 594 | 713 | 1,222 | 1,405 |
| • Manufacturing | 207 | 359 | 429 | 919 | 1,346 |

Abstracted from Travel & Tourism Intelligence, (1996:51)

The total value of output of tourism related economic activities are not identified as a whole in Kenya's national accounts. Tourism sector activities are reflected in the 'Trade, Restaurants & Hotels' 'Transport, Storage, Communication' and 'Building & Construction' chapters of the national accounting system (Kenya 1994b). Since the available statistical data and breakdowns of data do not allow for compiling and aggregating all primary, secondary and tertiary output values of the tourism sector as a whole, the 'Trade, Restaurants & Hotels' chapter of Kenya's national accounts is used as a proxy. This approach implies an underestimation of the actual size of Kenya's tourism sector (Kenya 1994b).

3.7.2. Kenya's Tourism Sector and Foreign Exchange Earnings

Realizing the enormous potential that the tourism sector has, the government has made an effort to promote it as one of the country's major foreign exchange earners. The tourism sector earned 533 million Kenya pounds (USD 466) in 1990. These earnings have grown steadily over the years to peak at 1405 million pounds (USD 508) in 1994 (see table 3.6). During 1995 however, earnings from tourism dropped from the 1,405 million Kenya pounds (USD 508) recorded in 1994 to 1,250 pounds (USD 447) in 1995. The earnings increased by 2.4% in 1996 from the 1995 amount (Kenya 1995:160; 1997:178).

Table 3.6 Tourism Arrivals and Receipts 1992 – 1996

| Year | Arrivals ('000s) | Receipts: K£ (million) | Receipts: US\$ (million) |
|------|------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1992 | 781 | 713 | 442 |
| 1993 | 826 | 1222 | 413 |
| 1994 | 863 | 1405 | 508 |
| 1995 | 690 | 1250 | 447 |
| 1996 | 712 | 1280 | 465 |

Source: Kenya (1993-1997)

3.7.3. *Tourism and Employment*

Gamage (1978) has stated that developing countries – excluding oil producing and exporting countries [OPEC] such as Iraq, Iran, Kuwait and Saudi Arabia - are undergoing a social and economic crisis caused by unemployment and foreign exchange problems. For the developing countries therefore, foreign tourist arrivals mean an alternative source of foreign exchange [and additional employment] and a diversification of the economy (Ankomah 1991:434).

For a country like Kenya, with a population estimated to be 28.3 million (Kenya 1997:9), and a projected figure of 30 million people by the year 2000 (Kenya 1994b: 48), the economic contribution made by tourism in generating employment cannot be ignored. Kenya's population growth rate of 32 per cent per annum (Kenya 1994a: 211) is amongst the highest in the world. This high population growth rate will affect the size and expansion of the labor force in future, and consequently the demand for basic needs and services, such as food, health services and infrastructure (Kenya 1994a: 210). The government, therefore, has to ensure that there are enough jobs for everyone.

The Kenya government in its Development Plan 1994-1996, estimated that there were 2.24 million people unemployed in 1993, and that the unemployment rate in the country at that time was between 17.8% and 23.6% (Kenya 1994a: 48; 204). Outlining the government's policy on employment, a report by the Presidential Committee on Employment, entitled *Development and Employment in Kenya*, notes that the policy is geared towards 'sufficient employment growth in the economy...which requires a transformation of the economy based on a strategy of mobilization of all available resources.' (Kenya 1994a: 203). Tourism development if properly managed, can increase significantly the number of jobs created in the country, and in so doing ease the unemployment problem.

Summary (1987:537), observes that the number of nationals employed in the tourist industry in Kenya cannot be determined from published information, however, an Economic Intelligence Unit report on Kenya (EIU 1991:79), estimated that the tourism sector contributed about 8 per cent of the country's wage earning labor force. Sindiga (1996a: 19), quoting a government report – *Sessional Paper No. 1 of 1994 on Recovery and Sustainable Development to the Year 2000* – pointed out that tourism provided over 170,000 direct jobs and another 340,000 in indirect employment. The direct jobs were broken down as further follows:

- Accommodation.....61%
- Tour operations.....16%
- Curio shops and entertainment.....11%
- Travel agencies.....6%, and
- The Ministry of Tourism and Wildlife.....6%

Sindiga (1996b: 698) goes on to say that tourism's direct employees represented 11% of the modern wage sector employment in the country, or about 1.69% of the total labor force of approximately 10 million workers.

On employment, the interim report on *The Study of Kenya's National Tourism Master Plan* (Kenya 1994b: 17) observes that:

Between 1983 and 1993, a total of 355,000 new modern sector wage employment jobs were created, which is equivalent to a compound growth rate of 3.12% over the period per year. Over the same time frame, a total of 36,300 new wage employment jobs were created in the tourism sector, an equivalent compound growth rate of 4.05% per year. Hence employment creation in tourism sector was 0.93% per year above the trend within the modern wage employment sector as a whole.

The report concluded from the above, that 'out of every ten new jobs created in the modern wage sector, one was in the tourism sector'. Table 3.5.2 below summarizes past employment statistics for the tourism sector.

Table 3.7: Direct Employment Generated in the Tourism Sector 1989-1993

| | 1989 | 1990 | 1991 | 1992 | 1993 |
|---|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Total Population (million) | 23.20 | 24.00 | 24.50 | 25.70 | 26.50 |
| Modern sect. Employment (million) | 1.36 | 1.40 | 1.44 | 1.46 | 1.47 |
| Wage employment in Tourism* (million) | 0.110 | 0.113 | 0.116 | 0.118 | 0.121 |
| Av. share of tourism sect. Employment (%) | 8.1 | 8.1 | 8.1 | 8.1 | 8.2 |
| Growth in tourism. Sect. Employment (%) | 3.6 | 3.2 | 2.4 | 1.4 | 2.2 |

Source: Adapted from Kenya (1994b: 17)

*Trade, Restaurants and Hotels section of national accounts treated as 'tourism'.

Harrison (1992:15) notes that some critics of tourism as a development strategy suggest that its contribution to employment in Kenya has been exaggerated. He quotes

Bachmann (1988: 185-6), who claimed that in 1979, the tourism sector accounted for 0.05% of all Kenyan workers, which Bachmann (1988) considered a modest contribution. These views are echoed by Summary (1987: 537), who argued that tourism had not ‘...been particularly effective in creating jobs in Kenya’.

Despite all the criticism, it should be acknowledged that tourism, especially when one considers its employment multiplier effect and the fact that it is labour intensive, has contributed positively to employment generation.

3.7.4. Other Economic Benefits of Tourism

Tourism can also benefit the economy by creating an enlarged market for local goods, speeding up urbanization and developing rural areas and by increasing the government’s revenue through taxation. In addition:

...Tourism has multiplier effects in the economy which boost activities such as transport, farm produce and foodstuffs, the service industry (e.g. banking, insurance, accounting, etc); food processing, including drinks and beverages; hotel, catering and hospitality service industry and cultural and international entertainment (TTI 1996:51).

There is however, no statistical data to show what effect tourism has had on these items in Kenya.

3.8. Negative Economic Consequences of Tourism

Foreign exchange leakage is a major problem in most developing countries, which usually occurs when benefits from tourism, drain away via imports and factor payments abroad. Since the main purpose of exports is to earn foreign exchange, an estimation of foreign exchange leakage is necessary to determine net foreign exchange earnings (Summary 1987:531).

According to Sinclair, Alizadeh and Onunga (1992), the benefits and costs associated with tourism [as an export] are greatly influenced by the nature of the interrelationship between foreign tourism firms, and [the government and] tourism firms based in the host country. In Kenya, for example, foreign equity accounts for about 60% of hotel beds, while over 50% of the hotel capacity is under foreign ownership, control and management (Dieke 1991:283). This setup poses a big threat to the net earnings from tourism, as the earnings are repatriated to the companies' home bases abroad in the form of profits and dividends and salaries for expatriate staff.

To illustrate the effect of leakage in Kenya, Sinclair (1992:556) cites a study of inclusive tour holidays to Kenya supplied by UK based tour operators. The study analyzed Kenya's share of income from tourist expenditure as shown below:

- 14 night inclusive tour holiday

| | <u>Percentage share</u> |
|---|-------------------------|
| If foreign airline provides flight portion of holiday | between 22% and 38% |
| If Kenya Airways provided the flight portion | between 77% and 88% |

- 14 night safari and beach holiday

| | |
|---|---------------------|
| If foreign airline provided flight portion of holiday | between 55% and 66% |
| If Kenya Airways supplied flight portion | between 82% and 88% |

Sinclair concluded that, on average, the foreign exchange retention estimates from tourist expenditure for developing countries are as follows:

Between 40% and 45% if the flight is provided by an overseas airline.

Between 22% and 25%, when both flight and hotel is under foreign ownership.

It is therefore important for foreign exchange leakage to be reduced to a minimum if the benefits from tourism are to be maximized

Other negative economic effects such as inflationary pressure, seasonality and development waste exist but their effect on Kenya's economy has not been studied.

3.9. Summary

In all the aspects of Kenya's economy examined in this chapter - GDP, GNP, foreign exchange earnings, and employment - tourism has apparently had a positive impact on the economy. These are however only the direct impacts and do not reveal any indirect contributions, such as secondary income and employment creation, that tourism may have had on the economy.

This review also ignores the negative economic consequences, some of which are described above, and the socio-cultural and environmental costs on the economy. These should be taken into account whenever tourism's contribution to the development of a destination is examined. The investigation of these negative impacts of tourism is however beyond the scope of this study and their effects on Kenya's economy are therefore not considered.

This study was prompted by the author's desire to establish the expenditure patterns by international tourists while in Kenya and to determine the secondary impacts of this expenditure on the country's economy. A number of techniques are available for measuring these secondary impacts, (see chapter 2), including input-output analysis and tourism multipliers. The next chapter details the methodology used to establish international tourist expenditure in Kenya. It also describes the input-output analysis technique and looks at how multipliers are used in economic impact estimation.

CHAPTER 4

RESEARCH METHODOLOGY

4.1 Outline

To estimate the economic impact of international tourism in Kenya, this study utilizes the input-output technique developed by Nobel Prize winner Wassily Leontief. The input-output technique is particularly useful because of its ability to disaggregate the industrial sectors of the economy for inter-industry impact comparison purposes and the depth (direct, indirect and induced) and breadth (output, income, and employment) of its impact measurement.

This chapter, in the first part, describes the input-output technique, including the transaction table, the different types of economic impact and the multipliers used in this study. The limitations and suitability of the technique to this study are also stated. The second part outlines the primary (survey) data collection method. The generation of regional input-output multipliers GRIMP¹ technique developed at the Department of Economics, University of Queensland, which allows for disaggregation of sectors, is used to estimate the impacts of international tourism on Kenya.

¹ GRIMP stands for **GRIT Impact Program**, where GRIT is an acronym for 'Generation of Regional Input-Output Tables, a procedure developed by Dr. R. C. Jensen at the University of Queensland for constructing hybrid or partial survey regional input-output tables (West 1986).

4.2 Input-Output Analysis

Leontief (1986:19), defines input-output analysis as ‘a method of systematically quantifying the mutual interrelationships among the various sectors of a complex economic system’. In input-output analysis, the industries in the economy are grouped into primary and intermediate sectors, linked to each other in terms of their purchases and sales to each other and to a final demand sector (Khan, Seng and Cheng 1990:412). Tourist expenditures are treated as a vector of final demand, with international tourism included within the export component and domestic tourism within the consumption component of final demand. The multiplier effects (direct, indirect, and induced) of any initial increase in tourism expenditure on output, income, or employment can then be calculated using the ‘Leontief inverse matrix’ derived from the basic input output tables (Khan *et al* 1990).

4.3 The Input-Output Transaction Table

Through normal trading transactions, one industrial sector will sell goods and services to another industrial sector and to final demand (consumption) sectors. An input-output table represents an economy, which has been divided into these industrial sectors or commodity groups (Gamage 1994). The table describes the values of transactions in currency terms and not physical units between these [industrial] sectors for a stated period of time, for example a year. The term ‘transactions’ refers to the economic relationships, in total, between sectors and does not refer exclusively to financial trade or transfers such as the purchase or sale of land and buildings between sectors. Table 4.1 below illustrates the features of an input-output table.

Table 4.1 A Basic Input-Output Transaction Table

| | Intermediate Demand | | | | | | Final demand (sectors) | | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------|-----------------|---|---|-----------------|------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| Sales to | Productive Sectors | | | | | | Of goods & Services | | | |
| Purchases | Industry (Quadrant I) | | | | | | (Quadrant II) | | | |
| From | 1 | 2 | 3 | . | . | m | H | I | G | E |
| Industry 1 | X ₁₁ | X ₁₂ | X ₁₃ | . | . | X _{1m} | C ₁ | I ₁ | G ₁ | E ₁ |
| Industry 2 | X ₂₁ | X ₂₂ | X ₂₃ | . | . | X _{2m} | C ₂ | I ₂ | G ₂ | E ₂ |
| Industry 3 | X ₃₁ | X ₃₂ | X ₃₃ | . | . | X _{3m} | C ₃ | I ₃ | G ₃ | E ₃ |
| . | . | . | . | . | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| Industry m | X _{m1} | X _{m2} | X _{m3} | . | . | X _{mm} | C _m | I _m | G _m | E _m |
| | (Quadrant III) | | | | | | (Quadrant IV) | | | |
| Wag & Sal | W ₁ | W ₂ | W ₃ | . | . | W _m | W _C | W _I | W _G | W _E |
| Prof. & Div. | P ₁ | P ₂ | P ₃ | . | . | P _m | P _C | P _I | P _G | P _E |
| Taxes | T ₁ | T ₂ | T ₃ | . | . | T _m | T _C | T _I | T _G | T _E |
| Imports | M ₁ | M ₂ | M ₃ | . | . | M _m | M _C | M _I | M _G | M _E |
| Total Inputs (purchases) | X ₁ | X ₂ | X ₃ | . | . | X _m | C | I | G | E |

Abstracted from Fletcher (1989:522)

Where

X = Output

C = Consumption (households)

I = investment (private)

G = government expenditure

E = exports

M = imports

W = wages & salaries

P = profits & dividends

T = taxes

FINAL DEMAND SECTORS

H = household consumption sector

I = investment expenditure sector

G = government expenditure sector

E = exports sector

The rows of an input-output table indicate the flow of sales from one industrial sector to another, while the columns show the purchases of inputs, which each sector makes from other sectors. Each entry in the transactions table is therefore shown as a purchase by one sector as well as a sale by another sector, thereby corresponding to the two sides of an accounting statement (Jensen and West 1986).

According to Gamage (1994), the objectives of a study and the availability of data determine the number of sectors used in a particular input-output table. These sectors are then classified as either 'endogenous', if they are influenced by the internal structure of the economy, or 'exogenous', if the assumption is that an external force influences the sectors. Personal consumption expenditure is treated as exogenous in the standard or 'open' input-output table, but as endogenous in the 'closed' or induced consumption table. Exports, capital expenditure and government spending are usually treated as exogenous sectors.

The input-output table accounts for all non-financial transactions. There are those transactions which are intermediate in economic activity, those which are end results of economic activity and those which represent inputs absorbed by other sectors in the production process (Jensen and West 1986:9). The table is divided into quadrants. These are: -

I Intermediate

II Final demand

III Primary Inputs

IV Primary Input-to-Final demand

4.3.1 Quadrant I – Intermediate

The intermediate quadrant is a representation of the ‘economic interdependence or linkages’ among the producing industrial sectors of an economy (Jensen and West 1986:10). The quadrant shows, in monetary terms, the flow of goods and services between the industrial sectors, which are produced and consumed in the process of production. The intermediate quadrant, which is also known as the ‘processing’ or the ‘inter-industry’ quadrant, provides the analytical basis of the input-output technique (Gamage 1994:8).

For example: In table 4.1 the industrial sector 1 sells (in monetary terms):

X_{11} of its total output X_1 to firms in the same sector

X_{12} to firms in sector 2

X_{13} to firms in sector 3, etc.

Knowledge of the dependencies or linkages is useful to the analyst in the following situations:

- In observing the importance of one industrial sector to the productive activity of another sector.
- In measuring the effects, in output levels, of one industrial sector on the [total] output, income or employment levels of other sectors.
- In calculating first, second and subsequent rounds (multiplier effects) of inputs, such as tourist expenditure in the economy (Jensen & West 1986).

4.3.2 Quadrant II – Final Demand

This quadrant indicates sales of goods and services by each sector to final users. It includes columns relating to major types of use, such as household (private) consumption, general government consumption, gross fixed capital formation (investments) and exports.

For example: In table 4.1, Industrial-sector 1 makes:

C_1 worth of sales to household consumers as final users;

I_1 worth on investment expenditure;

G_1 worth to the government as consumption;

E_1 worth of exports.

C_2, I_2, G_2, E_2 represent consumption from (industrial) sector 2, ... etc.

4.3.3 Quadrant III – Primary Inputs

This quadrant lists the primary inputs, which originate outside the production system, into each industrial sector (Jensen & West 1986). These inputs are not purchases from other industrial sectors within the local economy. Normally included in this quadrant are rows for depreciation, indirect taxes, wages and salaries (household income), gross operating surplus (profits & dividends), imports and other value-added items (Gamage 1994).

For example: In table 4.1, sector (column) 2 spends, in monetary terms:

W_1 worth of primary inputs in the form of household labor (wages & salaries);

P_1 on profits and dividends

T_1 on taxes, and

M_1 on imports.

W_2 , P_2 , T_2 , and M_2 represent expenditure by industrial sector 2 ... etc.

4.3.4 Quadrant IV – Primary Input-to-Final Demand

According to Jensen and West (1986), this quadrant shows those transactions, which directly link the primary inputs and the final demand quadrant without transmission through the production system (intermediate quadrant). For example, it records in monetary terms:

M_E in the form of imports designated as re-exports;

M_I as imported capital goods for capital formation purposes, etc.

Gamage (1994) indicates that the transactions table provides a concise, descriptive snapshot of the economy at a point in time, with the final demand components equivalent to measures of Gross National Product (GNP) or Gross Regional Product (GRP) on the expenditure side and primary inputs on the receipts side.

In summary, the four quadrants of an input-output table distinguish between four types of transactions:

- Those which show the linkages or inter-industry reaction paths of the production system – Intermediate quadrant;
- Those which are determined by economic forces external to the economy represented by the table – Final Demand quadrant;
- Those which show the usage of inputs which are primary to the region – Primary Inputs quadrant, and;
- Those which are not directly linked with the regional production system – Primary Input-to-Final Demand.

Together, they provide a classification of transactions, which is logical in economic terms, consistent with national accounts, and which provides a basis for powerful analysis of the economy through input-output analysis (Jensen & West 1986).

4.4. The Mathematical Structure of the Input-Output Table

The input-output (transactions) table is simply an accounting statement pertaining to a particular economy for a particular period of time and has limited analytical application. For proper analysis, the table has to be transformed into an input-output model (or coefficient table). The transformation involves the calculation of the coefficients, which provide the analytical base for the input-output model (Jensen & West 1986). The model can then be used to derive output, income and employment multipliers for each sector in the economy. A simple mathematical structure can be applied to illustrate this procedure.

The transactions table may be represented by a series of equations, thus:

$$X_1 = X_{11} + X_{12} + X_{13} + \dots + X_{1m} + Y_1$$

$$X_2 = X_{21} + X_{22} + X_{23} + \dots + X_{2m} + Y_2$$

...

$$X_m = X_{m1} + X_{m2} + X_{m3} + \dots + X_{mm} + Y_m$$

In algebraic form it may be described as:

$$X_i = \sum X_{ij} + Y_i$$

Where, X_i = total output of the i th sector (row total)

X_{ij} = Output of sector i purchases by sector j (or sales of sector i to sector j)

Y_i = total final demand for the output of sector i

In order to convert the input-output table into an operational model, it is necessary to modify Quadrant I and III of the transaction table. This is done by dividing all entries in each sector's column (each cell) by the corresponding column totals (gross output for the industry) to derive coefficients which represent more clearly, the purchasing pattern of each sector. These coefficients, variously termed 'direct' or 'input-output' coefficients or less appropriately 'technical coefficients', are noted as a_{ij} , and represent the direct or first round requirement from the output of each sector following an increase in output of any sector (Gamage 1994).

In terms of an equation, the model becomes:

$$\begin{aligned} X_1 &= a_{11}X_1 + a_{12}X_2 + a_{13}X_3 + \dots + a_{1m}X_m + Y_1 \\ X_2 &= a_{21}X_1 + a_{22}X_2 + a_{23}X_3 + \dots + a_{2m}X_m + Y_2 \\ &\dots \\ X_m &= a_{m1}X_1 + a_{m2}X_2 + a_{m3}X_3 + \dots + a_{mm}X_m + Y_m \end{aligned}$$

In algebraic form it may be described as:

$$X_i = \sum a_{ij}X_j + Y_i$$

Where, $A_{ij} = X_{ij} / X_j$

When a_{ij} is the input-output coefficient, it may be represented in matrix terms as:

$$X = AX + Y \quad (1)$$

Where

$A = [a_{ij}]$, the matrix of input-output coefficients (Gamage 1994:11) in equation 1 above.

4.4.1 The Leontief Inverse

Having constructed the coefficients table from quadrants I and III, it is necessary to transform it again into what is referred to as the Leontief inverse, or the inverted technology matrix (Vu 1995). This is a table, which shows the direct plus indirect effect of a change in any category of final demand.

Using simple matrix algebra:

Let

I = the identity matrix (equivalent to 1 in simple algebra)

A = $n \times m$ (matrix of technical coefficients)

X = $n \times 1$ (vector of output of all industrial sectors)

Y = $n \times 1$ (final demand vector)

Then, equation (1) above, can be extended to:

$$(I - A)X = Y \quad (1)$$

Where, $(I - A)$ represents the Leontief matrix.

4.4.2 Input-Output Inverse Matrices (or "General Solutions")

According to Jensen and West (1986:48), the coefficient [Leontief] matrix shows the direct or first round purchases made by each sector from all other intermediate sectors per dollar (or other unit of currency) of output. In addition to these first-round purchases, there will be a series of indirect purchases as waves of second, third, and subsequent round effects make their way throughout the local economy. As these 'ripple' effects spread through the economy, each succeeding round becomes smaller and less significant, and eventually becomes too small to be of any analytical interest.

Jensen and West (1986) continue their discussion by indicating that an important part of input-output analysis is the construction of a table, which shows both the direct and indirect effect of changes in output of each sector. They argue that the full table of

second round effects can be calculated by multiplying the coefficient matrix by itself, i.e. obtaining the A^2 matrix. Similarly, the third round effect can be calculated by obtaining the A^3 matrix and so on.

The equation $(I - A)X = Y$ above, still shows Y as the dependent variable. In order to express the model with output (X) as the dependent variable, it is necessary to transfer the Leontief matrix $(I - A)$ to the right. The equation can then be written as:

$$X = (I - A)^{-1} Y$$

Where $(I - A)^{-1}$ = the Leontief inverse matrix, or the 'general solution' (or simply the inversed matrix of the open model).

Now let Δ represent a change in a variable.

The equation can demonstrate the full effect (direct plus indirect) of a change in final demand (Y) on output (X):

$$\Delta X = (I - A)^{-1} \Delta Y \quad (2)$$

According to Fletcher and Snee (1989), equation (2) can be interpreted as:

The change in final output (ΔX) will be equal to the Leontief inverse matrix $(I - A)^{-1}$ multiplied by the change in final demand (ΔY).
(Quoted in Vu 1995:67).

Gamage (1994) suggests that the general solution of Leontief's input-output technique be represented by:

$$Z = (I - A)^{-1} = (Z_{ij})$$

Where Z = multiplier

In other words (Gamage & Wise 1993:54):

$$(I - A)^{-1} = I + A + A^2 + A^3 + A^4 + \dots + A^m$$

This is the structural basis of the input-output model. In order to estimate the impact of tourist expenditure changes on output, income and employment in the economy, a column vector of changes in the tourist expenditure is multiplied by the inverse of the matrix.

4.4.3 Open and Closed Input-Output Models

In open input-output models, household consumption is located in the final demand portion of the table, and its accompanying row comprising wages, salaries and other household income is included with primary inputs. Alternatively, the input-output table may be closed with respect to household by inserting the household row and column into the endogenous matrix (Gamage 1994:9).

4.5 Input-Output Multipliers

Wanhil (1994:281) defines a tourism multiplier as a measure of the intensity of tourism's linkages with the rest of the economy as the tourist dollar [or other currency] works its

way through the trading relationships established between the various sectors. It is therefore 'a measurement of economic stimulus in the economy' (Gamage 1994:13). This is perhaps the reason why it is popularly used in economic impact assessments (Fletcher 1989).

Multipliers are usually expressed in terms of the effects [impacts] on the output, income, and employment of a unit of change in final demand expenditures. In each case, the effects can be subdivided into direct, indirect and induced effects (Khan *et al* 1990:412). The following section gives a brief description of the various types of impacts and the types of multipliers used in this study.

4.5.1 The Initial Impact (or Direct Effect)

The initial impact of a change in tourist expenditure is felt by those sectors in the economy, which directly receive the money spent by the international tourist. It refers to an assumed monetary increase in sales and, as Gamage (1994) suggests, is the 'stimulus' or the cause of the economic impacts. Associated directly with this monetary increase in output is an own-sector increase in household incomes (wages and salaries, etc.) used in the production of the output and expressed as a household coefficient; and an own-sector increase in employment, represented by size of the sectors employment coefficient (Gamage 1994).

4.5.2 The First-Round Effect

This impact occurs as a result of the need of an industrial sector to make additional purchases from other industries within the host economy and refers to the effect of the

first round of purchases by the sector providing the additional monetary output (Gamage 1994). The disaggregated effects are shown individually as elements (a_{ij}) and as first-round effects by the sum of all elements (a_{ij} 's) or $\sum a_{ij}$.

4.5.3 *The Industrial Support Effects*

Also known as 'second' and 'subsequent round' effects, these occur in the economy as successive waves of output increases, which according to Gamage (1994) provide industrial support as a response to the initial monetary increase in sales to final demand. He points out that the industrial support output requirements must be calculated as elements of the columns of the Z [or Leontief] inverse $(I - A)^{-1}$, less the initial monetary stimulus and the first round effects. The first-round and industrial support effects are together termed as production – induced effects (Gamage 1994) or indirect effects.

4.5.4 *The Consumption – Induced Effect*

These are impacts on the economy by increased household income, associated with the original monetary stimulus in the output. They are calculated on the assumption that the household sector is an endogenous component of the economy (Jensen and West 1994).

The consumption-induced output effects are calculated in disaggregated form as the difference between corresponding elements of the open and closed inverse $Z^*_{ij} - Z_{ij}$ (Gamage 1994).

The equations for the four kinds of effects are summarized in table 4.2 below. Note that employment multipliers are calculated by substituting the employment coefficient (h_i) in the table.

Table 4.2:General Case Equations for Different Categories of Economic Impact

| | Type of impact | Output Multiplier | Income Multiplier |
|-------|----------------------------|-------------------------------------|---|
| (i) | Initial Impact | 1 | H_I |
| (ii) | First-Round Effect | $\sum_i a_{ij}$ | $\sum_i a_{ij} h_i$ |
| (iii) | Industrial Support Effect | $\sum_i Z_{ij} - 1 - \sum_i a_{ij}$ | $\sum_i Z_{ij} h_i - h_i - \sum_i a_{ij} h_i$ |
| (iv) | Consumption-Induced Effect | $\sum_i Z_{ij} - \sum_i Z_{ij}$ | $\sum_i Z_{ij}^* h_i - \sum_i Z_{ij} h_i$ |
| (v) | Flow on Effect | $\sum Z_{ij}^* - 1$ | $\sum_j Z_{ij}^* h_i - h_i$ |
| | Total Effect | $\sum Z_{ij}^*$ | $\sum_i Z_{ij}^* h_i$ |

Adapted from Gamage (1994:16)

4.6 Types of Tourism Multipliers

A variety of multipliers can be derived from input-output analysis. However, the following section pays particular attention to three major categories –output, income and employment- as these are used in this study to estimate the impacts of international tourism expenditure on Kenya’s economy.

4.6.1 The Output Multiplier

The output multiplier is the ratio of direct, indirect and induced changes in total output, throughout the host economy, to the initial change in the level of tourist expenditure (Fletcher 1994). It relates a unit of tourist expenditure to the resultant increase in the level of output in the economy.

Output multipliers have an important use in applied planning, since they allow estimates of expected reaction on every sector in the economy to a proposed change in final demand of one sector in that economy, to be determined (Jensen and West 1986).

4.6.2 The Income Multiplier

The income multiplier measures the increase –direct, indirect and induced- in income (wages, salaries and profits, etc.), which occurs throughout the economy as a result of a change in either the level or distribution of tourist expenditure.

In order to establish a relationship between initial or own-sector income effects and flow-on income effects, income-output analysts calculate ratios commonly termed as Type I and Type II multipliers (Jensen and West 1986). Gamage (1994:18) summarizes these in the following formulae:

$$\text{Type I income multiplier} = \frac{\text{Initial} + \text{Production-Induced Effects (IP)}}{\text{Initial Effects}}$$

$$\text{Type II income multiplier} = \frac{\text{Initial} + \text{IP} + \text{Consumption-Induced Effects (IPC)}}{\text{Initial Effects}}$$

4.6.3 Employment Multipliers

These describe either the ratio of the direct and secondary employment generated by additional tourism expenditure to the direct employment, or the amount of employment [generally] created by a given amount of tourist spending (Archer 1982). The multiplier shows the change in the number of full-time equivalent job opportunities associated with the change in tourist expenditure (Gamage 1994).

The various types of multipliers are intrinsically linked. For example (Archer 1982:238):

An additional tourist expenditure of £1 million may generate

- £2.5 million of output within an economy;
- £0.5 million of direct and secondary income [to the host community];
- 200 extra (direct) jobs and perhaps 180 secondary jobs.

The following impacts may then result:

- ◆ An output multiplier of 2.5
- ◆ An income multiplier of 0.5, and
- ◆ An employment multiplier of 1.9 (380/200) or 3.8 (i.e. 3.8 jobs) per £10,000 of tourist expenditure.

4.7 Limitations of the Input-Output Method

The input-output model has two major limitations, namely static and linearity assumptions (Gamage 1994). Commenting on these limitations, Fletcher (1989) notes that the model yields a static picture of an economy and therefore requires updating

periodically. Briassoulis (1991:486) explains that the linear homogeneous production functions for each sector translate into assumptions of 'constant technical coefficients, absence of economies or diseconomies of scale. She points out that there is no substitution among inputs, and stability of trade patterns among sectors and between them and the rest of the world.'

West and Gamage (1997), point out that the assumption of linearity implies a strict proportional relationship between input coefficients and output. This, they conclude leads to an overestimation of the flow-on (multiplier) effects. To overcome this criticism, West (1994) used an integrated input-output econometric model of Queensland, which replaces the average coefficient of the household sector in the conventional input-output model with a set of marginal econometric relationships. He derived a value-added multiplier for total tourism expenditure that is 96.1% of the conventional input-output multiplier. Similarly, West and Gamage (1997), use the marginal coefficient model, which models changes in household income and employment using more realistic marginal functions of output or value added.

Despite these limitations, the suitability of the input-output technique for economic impact analysis is summarized by Briassoulis (1991). First she makes note of its comprehensiveness, which enables the analyst to identify interrelationships among economic sectors. She then comments on its flexibility – depending on the level of detail desired in an application and the available resources, any economic sector can be disaggregated, and its relationships to other sectors traced and studied in detail. Lastly,

she argues that the assumption of homogeneous production functions and constant technical coefficients of input-output analysis is not seriously violated because ‘tourism is labor intensive and is characterized by stable production functions’ (quoting Archer and Fletcher 1988).

4.8 Data Collection

Zikmund (1994:170; 171) defines primary data as that ‘...which is gathered and assembled specifically for the research project on hand’ secondary data as that ‘which has been previously collected for some project other than the one at hand. Data on Kenya’s tourism industry are usually collected and published by the government’s Central Bureau of Statistics (CBS) and the Ministry of Tourism and Wildlife, but they can also be obtained from the industry’s private sector. In Kenya, regularly published data on tourism usually includes the tourist arrival and departure figures, total foreign exchange earnings, hotel occupancy and the number of visitors to national parks and reserves. However, data are not published on expenditure by [individual] visitors, or by different nationalities of visitors (EIU 1991b: 60). It was therefore necessary to conduct a visitor survey to collect this information for the purposes of this study.

Table 4.3 summarizes the sources of data used in this study

Table 4.3: Sources of Data for the Study

| | Data type | Source | Use in the study |
|----------------|---|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Primary data | Tourist expenditure | Sample survey | -Estimating initial tourist impacts |
| Secondary data | Input-output tables for Kenya – 1976 | Kenya Government | -Estimating multiplier effects |
| Secondary data | Tourism arrival & expenditure figures 1973-1995 | Kenya Government | -Forecasting impacts |

4.8.1 Estimating International Tourist Expenditure

As stated earlier, one of the aims of this study is to determine the expenditure pattern by tourists in Kenya. This will make it possible to trace and estimate the economic impacts of such expenditure on various ‘industries’ of the economy. According to Summary (1987), the International Union of Official Travel Organizations (IUOTO) gave a breakdown of tourist expenditure in Kenya in 1970 as follows:

- Accommodation, meals and drinks 46%
- Local transportation 17%
- Souvenirs 23%
- Other 14%
- Total 100%

No other analysis of tourist expenditure has been done since then and no breakdown of expenditure by country of origin has ever been attempted.

In the absence of this vital data on recent tourist expenditure patterns in Kenya, it was found necessary to conduct a visitor survey in order to establish:

- Average expenditures per tourist
- A breakdown of average expenditure per tourist by country of origin
- An analysis of what products or services this expenditure is used on.

Unlike other estimation methods described in the previous chapter - observation, bank returns, residual receipts, etc, - surveys provide a quick, inexpensive, efficient and accurate means of assessing information about a population (Zikmund 1994:170). The survey method was selected to gather the required information on international tourist expenditure in Kenya for this study mainly because of these attributes.

With the help of staff from the Kenya Airport Authority's Facilitation Department and Kenya Airways Traffic Department, data was collected from surveys conducted at Jomo Kenyatta International Airport, Nairobi and at Moi Airport, Mombasa on different days (picked at random) between 2nd February 1997 and 3rd March 1997.

A total of 400 questionnaires (appendix V) were distributed to departing passengers, selected at random, in the airport departure lounge and the completed questionnaires collected from them just before their departure from Kenya.

A breakdown of the number of questionnaires distributed and the response is given in table 4.4 below.

**Table 4.4: Survey of International Tourists in Kenya, 1997
(Sample Size)**

| Location / airport | Number of questionnaires | Number of responses | Response rate (%) |
|------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| Jomo Kenyatta, Nairobi | 300 | 184 | 61 |
| Moi, Mombasa | 100 | 14 | 14 |
| | 400 | 198 | 49.5 |

It should be noted however, that out of the 198 respondents, only 193 were considered for analysis. The 5 cases omitted were either nationals or expatriate residents in Kenya and therefore did not qualify as tourists.

Question 9 of the questionnaire (see appendix V) requested the respondents to estimate the amount of money, in US dollars, they spent on their trip while in Kenya, excluding any pre-paid amounts spent before their trip started. The author decided to exclude monies paid in advance (usually in a foreign country) from this analysis because he felt it would be difficult to compute the actual amount remitted to Kenya or to calculate the amount leaked out. The impacts measured in this study are therefore based on the international tourists' expenditures while in the country.

Question 10 asked the respondents to estimate, out of the total amount of money spent in Kenya, how much they spent on various goods and services, which were grouped into the following categories:

- a) Airfares within Kenya
- b) Ground transport (taxis, buses, car hire, public transport, etc)
- c) Accommodation
- d) Meals (food and drink in restaurants, cafes, supermarkets, etc)
- e) Shopping (souvenirs, clothes, etc)
- f) Entertainment (nightclubs, recreation, etc)
- g) Day tours
- h) Other expenses

According to Archer and Fletcher (1996:37), it is necessary to obtain a breakdown of tourist expenditures ‘...in order to mesh it into the relevant sectors of the economy and avoid to use heavily aggregated sectors...’ in the impact analysis. In addition, the author wanted to estimate the expenditure patterns for each tourists’ country of origin.

4.8.2 Limitations of the Survey

A number of factors limited the scope and outcome of this survey. These were:

- The questionnaire distributed was in English and could have only been completed by English-speaking tourists. This cut off many would-be respondents who could not complete the questionnaires. It is therefore difficult to claim total representativeness of the sample.

- Resource constraints and lack of time prevented the translation of the questionnaire into other languages such as French, German, Italian and Japanese.
- Questions relating to expenditure proved to be sensitive. As a result, most respondents omitted these questions when completing the questionnaire thereby reducing the accuracy of the expenditure estimates.
- No pilot-test was conducted for the questionnaire. There was therefore no way design faults in the questionnaire could be detected and rectified.

Despite the above limitations, it is assumed that the survey sample is a comprehensive representation of the international tourists to Kenya. Although the tourist expenditure patterns were obtained from the 1997 visitor survey, the economic impact analysis was done based on the international arrival figures for 1995. It is therefore assumed that expenditure patterns for foreign tourists were similar in 1995 and 1997.

The findings of the visitor survey relating to tourist expenditure are reported in chapter 5. A complete summary of the findings appears in appendix V.

4.8.3. The Input-Output Tables for Kenya

The input-output tables for Kenya (see appendix III) were compiled by the Central Bureau of Statistics, Ministry of Economic Planning and Community Affairs in 1979 with the technical assistance from the Chr. Michelsen Institute of Bergen, Norway. Since then, no other tables have been compiled. The analysis in this study, therefore, is done using these tables, as there are no other tables available.

The input-output tables for Kenya (1979) contains three tables, namely;

- a) The basic table at producer's prices (total dimension);
- b) The basic table at producer's prices (domestic / import dimension), and
- c) The end use analysis of imports.

Technical coefficients and full input coefficients for the basic tables (total dimension and domestic / import dimension) are also published. This study utilizes the basic table measured in producer's prices (total dimension) to estimate the economic impacts of international tourism in the country.

In the table, details on the intermediate use, primary imports and the various end uses for each sector are derived from Kenya's National accounts. The concepts used in the preparation of the national accounts are those stated in the United Nations System of National Accounts (SNA) manual.

Kenya's 1976 basic input-output table (total dimension) consists of 37 intermediate sectors, 7 primary input sectors and 5 final demand sectors. Using GRIMP, the sectors in this table are aggregated into 11-intermediate sectors and 5-primary input sectors, with the 5 final demand sectors remaining intact. This 'new' transaction table is then used to extract the multipliers used in estimating the economic impact of international tourism in Kenya.

According to Jensen and West (1986:115), the decision regarding an appropriate level of aggregation has to be considered in both the construction stage of the table and in the impact analysis. They point out that the aggregation of large tables, such as national or state tables, into more ‘workable’ smaller tables for the purpose of analytical convenience is acceptable. They argue that the aggregated multiplier effects derived from the smaller table should be accurate ... ‘as long as the industry in question is accurately represented by a sector in the table.

The titles of the 11-sectors, their new sector numbers and the original sector numbers in the input-output tables for Kenya (1979) are given below:

Table 4.5: The Sectors in the 11-Sector Input-Output Table for Kenya

| <u>Sector Number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector(s) number²</u> |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------|--|
| 1 | Restaurant & Hotel Services | 27 |
| 2. | Transport and Communications | 20, 25, & 26, |
| 3. | Wholesale and Retail Trade | 24 |
| 4. | Financial & Business Services | 29, 30 & 36 |
| 5. | Agriculture, Fishing and Forestry | 1, 2, 3 & 37 |
| 6. | Manufacturing | 5 – 19 |
| 7. | Government Services | 31, 32, 33, 34 & 35 |
| 8. | Electricity and Water Supply | 21 & 22 |
| 9. | Building and Construction | 23 |
| 10. | Mining | 4 |
| 11. | Ownership of dwellings | 28 |

² See appendix III for the original sector names.

The primary input sectors were aggregated into the following 5 sectors:

| <u>New sector number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector name & row</u> |
|--------------------------|----------------|---|
| H-Hold | House-Hold | Wages & Salaries (2) |
| PI 2 | Depreciation | Depreciation (1) |
| PI 3 | Profits | Profits (3), Subsidies (5), Interest paid (6) |
| PI 4 | Indirect Taxes | Indirect Taxes (4) |
| PI 5 | Imports | Imports: including duties (7) |

The titles for the final demand sectors remained the same, although the first and second columns were inter-changed.

| <u>New sector number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector column</u> |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| H-Hold | Private Consumption | 2 |
| FD 2 | Exports | 1 |
| FD 3 | Changes in stocks | 3 |
| FD 4 | General Government Consumption | 4 |
| FD 5 | Gross Capital Formation | 5 |

The interchange between the row representing wages and salaries and the row representing depreciation in the primary input quadrant, as well as that between the private consumption column and exports sectors column is necessary. This is because, according to West (1986:4), the household sector must be the row and column adjacent to the intermediate quadrant since in the GRIMP computer package, the household sector is inserted by default.

4.9 Summary

In order to estimate the economic impact of international tourism it was necessary to conduct a visitor survey. This was done in order to determine the average expenditures per tourist; the average expenditures per tourist by country of origin and to analyze the pattern of expenditure by international tourists to Kenya. The 49.5% response rate obtained in this survey was considered adequate for this purpose.

The input-output table for Kenya, which originally contained 37 sectors, was aggregated into a smaller, more manageable 11-sector table for this study. This aggregation does not in any way affect the results obtained in the analysis. Both tables do not contain a separate 'tourism' sector and the Restaurant and Hotel Services sector was therefore used to represent the tourism sector in the analysis.

Input-output technique together with the GRIMP procedure described in this chapter are 'user friendly' analysis methods, which can be used with great success for economic impact analysis in developing countries. However, regular updating of the input-output tables and frequent surveys to establish tourist expenditure is necessary in order to keep track of the trends in the economy for more accurate analysis. This data can then be easily manipulated using the technique in order to obtain a variety of useful information for proper planning and management of the tourism industry.

Chapter 5 presents the results of the 1997 international tourist expenditure survey and examines the impact this expenditure had on the total output and on household income and employment in Kenya, using the input output technique.

CHAPTER 5

ECONOMIC IMPACT ASSESSMENT

5.1 Outline

In this chapter, the GRIMP technique is used to estimate the impact of international tourist expenditure on total output and household income in Kenya's economy. Before the impact analysis, tourist expenditure patterns are estimated from the results of the survey conducted in Kenya. The expenditure types are then allocated to four sectors of the 11-sector aggregated input-output table for Kenya, which are directly involved in the initial receipt and distribution of tourism expenditure.

The effects of each of the four sectors on total output and household income are then analyzed. This is followed by a comparison of inter-industry impacts resulting from tourism expenditure. Lastly, the economic impact of tourist expenditure on employment in Kenya is computed using, as an example, the estimation of Sri Lanka's employment generation from tourism. This is done because there are no employment coefficients in Kenya's input-output tables to allow for analysis using the GRIMP computer package.

5.2 Tourist Expenditure Estimates

The Economic Survey (Kenya 1997:180) gives the figures for the total number of departing tourists in 1996 as 712,000 and the total receipts as K£ 1280 million. Whereas the departure figures are broken down according to the tourists' countries of origin, the same is not done for the tourism receipts. One of the aims of this study is to compare the impact of tourist expenditure from Kenya's different source markets. In order to do that, the tourism total receipts by country of origin have to be established.

Previous studies reveal that accommodation constitutes the largest proportion of tourist expenditure in the East African region. For example, the percentages for the accommodation portion of tourist expenditure were estimated as 46% in Kenya (Summary 1987:534), 69% in the Seychelles (Archer & Fletcher 1996:38), and 60% in Mauritius (Archer 1985:52). In addition, a more recent report by the Travel and Tourism Intelligence (1996:56) estimates that accommodation and meals constitute 59% of the price of a package holiday to Kenya.

Figures for the total number of bed-nights by country of (tourist) origin are published (Kenya 1997:181), and from these, the percentage contribution by each country can be calculated (see table 5.1).

Table 5.1: Share of Tourist Hotel Bed-Nights by Country of Origin, 1996.

| Country | Number of bed-nights ('000)* | Percentage share |
|-----------------|------------------------------|------------------|
| Germany | 1,275.6 | 25.2 |
| UK | 934.1 | 18 |
| USA | 232.7 | 4.6 |
| Italy | 174.6 | 3.4 |
| France | 278.0 | 5.5 |
| Others – Europe | 565.5 | 11.2 |
| Others – World | 1600.7 | 31.6 |
| Total | 5061.2 | 100 |

* Source: Kenya (1997:181)

Assuming that accommodation constitutes a large proportion of Kenya's tourism receipts, then the bed-night percentage calculated above for each country could be considered as the corresponding share of the total international tourism receipts.

The average expenditure figures by country of origin are given in table 5.2.

Table 5.2: Estimated Average and Total International Tourist Expenditures – 1996

| Country | Average Expenditure (K£ '000s) | Total departures | Total expenditure K£ millions) |
|----------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Germany | 2,989 | 107,900 | 322.5 |
| UK | 2,234 | 106,000 | 236.8 |
| USA | 1,205 | 48,900 | 58.9 |
| Italy | 969 | 44,900 | 43.5 |
| France | 1,743 | 40,400 | 70.4 |
| Other – Europe | 3,550 | 40,400 | 143.4 |
| Others | 1,251 | 323,500 | 404.5 |
| World | 1798 | 712,000 | 1280.0 |

Source: Author's own calculations.

As indicated earlier, a sample survey was conducted in Nairobi in order to estimate the average international tourist expenditure by country of origin and type of expenditure. Of the 193 responses that qualified for expenditure analysis, the majority were by respondents from the United Kingdom (57 cases), United States of America (44 cases) and France (14 cases). The other nationalities had fewer than 10 responses each.

In 1996, Europe and North America regions together constituted approximately 55% of the total departing tourists from Kenya. The results of the survey conducted by the author reveal that 152 (or 79%) of the 193 eligible respondents were either from Europe or North America. Taking into consideration the limitations of this survey, it is assumed that the results reveal a true picture of the international tourist expenditure patterns in Kenya.

5.2.1 International Tourist Expenditure Profile

Out of the 193 eligible respondents to the 1997 Survey of International Visitors, 164 respondents (or 85%) responded to question 9 and 10, which requested for an estimate of their total expenditure while in Kenya on the following items:

- a) Airfares (within Kenya only)
- b) Transport (taxis, buses, car-hire, etc)
- c) Accommodation
- d) Food and drink
- e) Shopping (souvenirs, clothes, etc)
- f) Entertainment / entrance fees to parks, museums, nightclubs, etc
- g) Day tours
- h) Miscellaneous expenses

A breakdown of this expenditure into the various uses by the tourists reveals the expenditure pattern given in table 5.3.

Table 5.3 Expenditure Profile Estimates by Country of Origin - 1996 (Percentages)

| Expense | Germany | UK | USA | Italy | France | Other – Europe | Others | Overall |
|--------------------|---------|-----|-----|-------|--------|----------------|--------|---------|
| Accomm. & Food | 70 | 56 | 41 | 40 | 69 | 50 | 43 | 69 |
| Transport | 16 | 30 | 17 | 2 | 18 | 19 | - | 9 |
| Shopping | 7 | 5 | 29 | 18 | 5 | 11 | 48 | 11 |
| Recreation / Tours | 7 | 6 | 7 | 9 | 5 | 15 | 6 | 7 |
| Miscellaneous | - | 3 | 6 | 31 | 3 | 5 | 3 | 4 |
| Total | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |

Source: Airport Survey, 1997

The results of the survey summarized in table 5.3 above reveal a tourist expenditure pattern in Kenya similar to that obtained by the IUOTO in 1970. Both results indicate that accommodation takes the largest share of the tourist's expenditure followed by shopping (souvenirs) and transportation.

The main expenditure types have been combined to fit into one of four sectors of the consolidated 11-sector input-output table, which are relevant to tourist expenditure, to allow for appropriate impact analysis. The four sectors and their corresponding expense types are hotel and restaurant services (accommodation & food), transport & communications (transport), wholesale & retail (shopping), and financial & business services (recreation & tours and miscellaneous expenditure).

The airport survey results indicate that the largest share of total expenditure by the respondents was 69% on accommodation, 11% on shopping, 9% on transport and 7% on recreation and tours.

Based on the estimates obtained in tables 5.2 and 5.3 and the four sectors mentioned above, table 5.4 gives a summary of the sectoral distribution of initial tourist expenditures per country.

Table 5.4: Distribution of Initial Tourist Expenditure by Sector and by Country of Origin, 1996

| | Sector 1 | | Sector 2 | | Sector 3 | | Sector 4 | | Total |
|------------|----------|---------|----------|---------|----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|
| | % | K£ mil. | % | K£ mil. | % | K£ mil. | % | K£ mil. | K£ mil. |
| Germany | 70 | 226 | 16 | 52 | 7 | 23 | 7 | 22 | 323 |
| UK | 56 | 133 | 30 | 71 | 5 | 12 | 9 | 21 | 237 |
| USA | 41 | 24 | 17 | 10 | 29 | 17 | 13 | 8 | 59 |
| Italy | 40 | 17 | 2 | 1 | 18 | 8 | 40 | 17 | 43 |
| France | 69 | 48 | 18 | 13 | 5 | 4 | 8 | 6 | 71 |
| Oth.- Euro | 50 | 72 | 19 | 27 | 11 | 16 | 20 | 28 | 143 |
| Others | 43 | 174 | 3 | 12 | 48 | 194 | 6 | 24 | 404 |
| Total | | 694 | | 186 | | 274 | | 126 | 1280 |

Source: Airport Survey, 1997.

5.3 The Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Total Output

Before the impact of tourist expenditure on total output are examined, it is necessary to establish the multiplier coefficients resulting in first-round, industrial support and consumption induced effects in the economy. These are then multiplied by the initial expenditures from tourism in order to compare the initial impact with the flow-on effects resulting from the different sectors of the economy. Table 5.5 shows the total output and flow-on multipliers for the four sectors affected directly by tourism expenditure.

Table 5.5: Total Output Multipliers for Kenya, (K£'s)

| | Sector 1 | Sector 2 | Sector 3 | Sector 4 |
|-----------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| Initial impact | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 |
| First round | 0.5843 | 0.5190 | 0.3164 | 0.2558 |
| Industrial support | 0.4824 | 0.4353 | 0.2012 | 0.1580 |
| Consumption induced | 0.5086 | 0.5856 | 0.7967 | 0.8869 |
| Total | 2.5754 | 2.5398 | 2.3143 | 2.3007 |
| Flow-on effect | 1.5754 | 1.5398 | 1.3143 | 1.3007 |

The output multipliers in table 5.5, refer to the initial (direct) and flow-on (indirect) effects of one initial Kenya pound (equivalent to twenty Kenya shillings) of output or sale

calculated for each sector - hotel and restaurant (1), transport and communication (2), wholesale and retail trade (3), and financial and business services (4).

For example, each Kenya pound of output of the hotel and restaurant sector can be expected to result in KES³11.6 in direct or first round output effects in all sectors; KES 9.6 in industrial support output effects; KES 10.2 in consumption-induced output effects, giving a total multiplier of KES 51.4 (K£ 2.57) or a flow on effect from the initial pound of KES 31.4 (K£1.57). Table 5.6 below summarizes the multipliers in Kenya shillings.

Table 5.6 Total Output Multipliers in Kenya Shillings

| | Sector 1 | Sector 2 | Sector 3 | Sector 4 |
|---------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| Initial impact | 20.00 | 20.00 | 20.00 | 20.00 |
| First round | 11.60 | 10.35 | 6.30 | 5.10 |
| Industrial support | 9.60 | 8.70 | 4.05 | 3.15 |
| Consumption-induced | 10.20 | 11.70 | 15.90 | 17.70 |
| Total | 51.40 | 50.75 | 46.25 | 45.95 |
| Flow-on effects | 31.40 | 30.75 | 26.25 | 25.95 |

Applying the total output multipliers (table 5.5) to the total initial tourist expenditure in 1995 (table 5.4) results in an estimate of the economic impact of this expenditure on total output in Kenya, which is summarized in table 5.7.

³ KES = Kenya Shilling
KES 20 = K£ 1

Table 5.7: Estimated Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Total Output in Kenya, 1996. (K£ Million)

(Selected groups of tourists)

| Sector | Germany | UK | USA | France | Others | Total |
|--------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| Hotel & Restaurant | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 226 | 133 | 24 | 48 | 263 | 694 |
| Flow-on effects | 356 | 209 | 38 | 76 | 414 | 1093 |
| Total sector 1 | 582 | 342 | 62 | 124 | 677 | 1787 |
| Transport & Comm | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 52 | 71 | 10 | 13 | 40 | 186 |
| Flow-on effects | 80 | 109 | 15 | 20 | 62 | 286 |
| Total sector 2 | 132 | 180 | 25 | 33 | 102 | 472 |
| Wholesale & Retail | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 23 | 12 | 17 | 4 | 218 | 274 |
| Flow-on effects | 30 | 16 | 22 | 5 | 287 | 360 |
| Total sector 3 | 53 | 28 | 39 | 9 | 505 | 634 |
| Financial & Business | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 22 | 21 | 8 | 6 | 69 | 126 |
| Flow-on effects | 29 | 27 | 10 | 8 | 89 | 163 |
| Total sector 4 | 51 | 48 | 18 | 14 | 158 | 289 |
| Total (expenditure) | 323 | 237 | 59 | 71 | 590 | 1280 |
| Total (flow-on) | 495 | 361 | 85 | 109 | 852 | 1902 |
| Total impact (1+2+3+ 4) | 818 | 598 | 144 | 180 | 1442 | 3182 |

Source: Author's own calculation.

It is evident from table 5.7 that Germany, with the largest number of visitors and bed-nights in 1996, contributed the highest initial tourist expenditure amount (K£323 million) and as a result had the largest (K£ 495 million) flow-on effect on the economy in terms of total output. The United Kingdom, United States and France each contributed K£361, K£85 and K£109 respectively. Together, the four countries contributed 55% of the total impact on output. The per capita contribution (initial and flow-on) for the four countries was, Germany (K£ 7,581), United Kingdom (K£ 5,641), United States (K£ 2,944) and France (K£ 4,455).

From the initial K£ 1280 spent by tourists in Kenya in 1996, a flow-on amount of K£ 1,902 was generated and added to the total output in economy by first round and induced activities of the industries in the different sectors of the economy. The hotel and restaurant sector had the largest initial expenditure owing to the very high level of direct contact made by tourists with firms in this sector. The sector also contributed the highest overall impact of K£ 1,787 million (or 56%) on the total output in the economy. The transport and communications, wholesale and retail and the finance and business sectors contributed 14%, 20% and 10% of the total impact respectively, which amounted to 3,182 million pounds

5.4 Inter-Industry Output Linkages

The ranking of sectors (industries) based on the percentage distribution of output flow-on allows the researcher to determine which sectors of the economy benefit indirectly from tourist expenditure sequentially. In the following section, the different sectors in Kenya's aggregated 11-sector input-output table are ranked based on their share of flow-on output earned from the main sectors in which, for purposes of this study, it is assumed initial tourist expenditure occurred.

Table 5.8: Ranked Flow-On Effects of the Hotel and Restaurant Services Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 1851 million | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£ million) |
| 1 | Manufacturing (6) | 58.81 | 1088 | 0.9265 | 1008.56 |
| 2 | Agriculture, Fish & Forestry (5) | 14.00 | 259 | 0.2206 | 57.16 |
| 3 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 7.19 | 133 | 0.1132 | 15.06 |
| 4 | Mining (10) | 5.93 | 110 | 0.0935 | 10.26 |
| 5 | Transport & Communication (2) | 4.69 | 87 | 0.0738 | 6.40 |
| 6 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 4.17 | 77 | 0.0657 | 5.07 |
| 7 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.44 | 27 | 0.227 | 0.60 |
| 8 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 1.29 | 24 | 0.0203 | 0.48 |
| 9 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 1.28 | 23 | 0.0202 | 0.47 |
| 10 | Building & Construction (9) | 0.73 | 13 | 0.0114 | 0.15 |
| 11 | Government Services (7) | 0.48 | 9 | 0.0075 | 0.06 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 1851 | 1.5754 | 1104.27 |

Table 5.8 shows that the manufacturing sector benefited most from output flow-on, which accrued from the hotel and restaurant sector, earning an additional K£ 1008 million of output in the course of business. This sector constitutes a combination of industries manufacturing among other items, bakery products, beverages, tobacco, textiles, wood products and petroleum products (see appendix IV), all of which are used in large quantities in hotels and restaurants. The agriculture, fisheries and forestry sector, which supplies food and agricultural produce other to the hotel and restaurants, was second to manufacturing, earning K£ 259 million in output flow-on, which resulted in an actual impact of K£ 57.16 million.

It is evident from table 5.8 that the hotel and restaurant services sector has very strong linkages with the manufacturing, agriculture and the finance and business sectors, which

absorb 80% of the total output flow-on, while it has very weak linkages with government services and building and construction sectors.

Table 5.9: Ranked Flow-On Output Effects of the Transport and Communication Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 429 million | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£ million) |
| 1 | Manufacturing (6) | 35.37 | 153 | 0.5503 | 84.35 |
| 2 | Transport & Communication (2) | 26.55 | 114 | 0.4089 | 46.57 |
| 3 | Agriculture, Fish. & Forestry (5) | 12.29 | 53 | 0.1892 | 9.97 |
| 4 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 9.91 | 43 | 0.1527 | 6.49 |
| 5 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 4.91 | 21 | 0.0756 | 1.59 |
| 6 | Mining (10) | 3.62 | 16 | 0.0557 | 0.86 |
| 7 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 2.80 | 12 | 0.0431 | 0.51 |
| 8 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.66 | 7 | 0.0255 | 0.18 |
| 9 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 1.52 | 7 | 0.0234 | 0.15 |
| 10 | Government Services (7) | 0.56 | 2 | 0.0086 | 0.02 |
| 11 | Building & Construction (9) | 0.44 | 1 | 0.0068 | 0.01 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 429 | 1.5398 | 150.7 |

The ranking pattern resulting from output flow-on effects in the transport and communication, wholesale and retail trade and finance and business services sectors is similar with the linkage between them and industries in the manufacturing, agriculture, transport and communications; finance and business services; and wholesale and retail trade industries dominating the top five ranks, (see tables 5.9, 5.10, 5.11 and 5.12). These industries together earn more than 60% of the output flow-on in each situation.

According to table 5.9, the own-sector output flow-on effect in the transport and communications sector is very high resulting in an additional K£ 46 million worth of

output for firms in the sector. Firms represented in this sector, and which are affected by tourist expenditure include airlines, taxis, car-hire, and telecommunications companies, all of which are used extensively by tourists.

Table 5.10: Ranked Flow-On Output Effects of the Wholesale and Retail Trade Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 601 million | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£ million) |
| 1 | Manufacturing (6) | 34.39 | 207 | 0.4519 | 93.40 |
| 2 | Agriculture Fish. & Forestry (5) | 17.34 | 104 | 0.2279 | 23.75 |
| 3 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 17.06 | 103 | 0.2242 | 22.98 |
| 4 | Transport & Communications (2) | 14.88 | 89 | 0.1956 | 17.49 |
| 5 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 5.31 | 32 | 0.0698 | 2.22 |
| 6 | Mining (10) | 3.50 | 21 | 0.0460 | 0.96 |
| 7 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 2.44 | 15 | 0.0321 | 0.47 |
| 8 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 2.42 | 14 | 0.0318 | 0.46 |
| 9 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.32 | 8 | 0.0173 | 0.13 |
| 10 | Government Services (7) | 0.85 | 5 | 0.0111 | 0.05 |
| 11 | Building & Construction (9) | 0.50 | 3 | 0.0065 | 0.01 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 601 | 1.3143 | 161.92 |

The agriculture, fisheries and forestry sector features prominently in the output flow-on resulting from the wholesale and retail trade sector, with an additional K£ 23 million accruing to farmers and other firms in this sector. Being the only sector unaffected by the high incidence of foreign ownership, this output benefits the Kenyan citizen directly. It is followed closely by the finance and business sector, which earned an additional K£ 22 million in output.

Table 5.11: Ranked Flow-On Output Effects of the Finance and Business Services Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 213 million | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£ million) |
| 1 | Manufacturing (6) | 37.23 | 79 | 0.4843 | 38.40 |
| 2 | Agriculture, Fish. & Forestry (5) | 19.35 | 41 | 0.2517 | 10.37 |
| 3 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 15.23 | 33 | 0.1981 | 6.42 |
| 4 | Transport & Communications (2) | 10.50 | 23 | 0.1366 | 3.05 |
| 5 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 4.78 | 10 | 0.0621 | 0.63 |
| 6 | Mining (10) | 3.80 | 8 | 0.0494 | 0.39 |
| 7 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 3.20 | 7 | 0.0417 | 0.28 |
| 8 | Ownership of Dwellings | 2.72 | 6 | 0.0354 | 0.20 |
| 9 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.50 | 3 | 0.0195 | 0.06 |
| 10 | Government Services | 0.97 | 2 | 0.0126 | 0.02 |
| 11 | Building & Construction | 0.72 | 1 | 0.0093 | 0.01 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 213 | 1.3007 | 59.83 |

Output flow-on from the finance and business services sector is dominated by firms in the manufacturing (37% of flow-on), Agriculture (19.5%), transport and communication (10%). The own-sector flow-on effect of the finance and business sector (17%) is second only to the 26% of the transport and communications sector.

5.5 The Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Household Income

Household income multipliers derived from Kenya's aggregated 11-sector input-output tables show the expected impact of an assumed Kenya pound of output of each sector on household income. The household income multipliers calculated for Kenya are shown in table 5.12

Table 5.12 Total Household Income Multipliers for Kenya

| | Sector 1 | Sector 2 | Sector 3 | Sector 4 |
|---------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| Initial impact | 0.1533 | 0.1526 | 0.2941 | 0.3627 |
| First round | 0.0530 | 0.0830 | 0.0760 | 0.0608 |
| Industrial support | 0.0498 | 0.0593 | 0.0311 | 0.0232 |
| Consumption-induced | 0.0557 | 0.0641 | 0.0872 | 0.0971 |
| Total | 0.3119 | 0.3591 | 0.4885 | 0.5438 |
| Flow-on effect | 0.1586 | 0.2065 | 0.1944 | 0.1811 |
| Type I ratio | 1.6707 | 1.9326 | 1.3644 | 1.2315 |
| Type II ratio | 2.0339 | 2.3527 | 1.6610 | 1.4993 |

These multipliers show the income effects of an output change. For example, each pound of hotel and restaurant sales results in KES⁴ 3.00 (K£ 0.15) in income within the same sector; KES 1.05 in industries affected by first round purchases; KES 1.00 in industries affected by industrial support effects; KES 1.10 in industries affected by consumption-induced effects, leading to a total income effect of KES 6.20 per pound. Of this amount, KES 3.10 occurs as a result of flow on output effects in the various sectors of the economy.

Table 5.13 shows the expected impact of tourist expenditure on incomes in the hotel and restaurant (1), the transport and communications (2), the wholesale and retail (3) and the Financial and Business (4) sectors in Kenya shillings.

⁴ KES 20 = 1K£

Table 5.13: Household Income Multipliers in Kenya Shillings

| | Sector 1 | Sector 2 | Sector 3 | Sector 4 |
|---------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | KES | KES | KES | KES |
| Initial impact | 3.05 | 3.05 | 5.90 | 7.25 |
| First round | 1.05 | 1.65 | 1.50 | 1.20 |
| Industrial support | 1.00 | 1.20 | 0.60 | 0.45 |
| Consumption induced | 1.10 | 1.25 | 1.75 | 1.95 |
| Total | 6.20 | 7.15 | 9.75 | 10.85 |
| Flow-on effect | 3.15 | 4.10 | 3.85 | 3.60 |

From table 5.13, it is evident that the highest initial impact of tourist expenditure is in the finance and business sector with an initial impact of KES 7.25, while the hotel and restaurant and transport/communications sectors have the lowest impact of KES 3.05 each. The finance and business sector also has the highest total income effect (KES 10.85) followed by wholesale and retail (KES 9.75), transport and communications (KES 7.15) and hotel and restaurants (KES 6.20) respectively. The transport and communications sector has the highest flow-on effect (KES 4.10).

Income multipliers as described above refer to changes in income per (Kenya) pound of initial output. Income multipliers can be converted to a 'per unit' measurement by calculating the type I and type II multipliers. In this form, they help establish the relationship between initial or own-sector income effects and flow-on income effects.

For example, in table 5.12, the type IA multiplier illustrates that for each pound of initial income effect (as a result of increased output) in sector 1, associated first round effects are K£0.35 (or KES 7.00); when industrial support effects are included (type IB),

associated flow-on income effects become K£ 0.67 (or KES 13.40); and lastly, when consumption induced effects are included (type II), associated flow-on income is doubled by K£ 1.03 (or KES 20.67).

When the household income multipliers (table 5.12) are applied to the international tourist expenditures for 1996, the total impact of tourism on Kenya's economy can be observed. The impacts are summarized in table 5.14

Table 5.14: Estimated Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Household Income in Kenya, 1996 (K£ Millions)

| Sector | Germany | UK | USA | France | Others | Total |
|--------------------------------|------------|------------|-----------|-----------|------------|-------------|
| Hotel & Restaurant | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 226 | 133 | 24 | 48 | 263 | 694 |
| Own-sector effects | 35 | 20 | 4 | 7 | 40 | 106 |
| Flow-on effects | 35 | 21 | 4 | 8 | 42 | 110 |
| Total sector 1 | 70 | 41 | 8 | 15 | 82 | 216 |
| Transport & Comm | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 52 | 71 | 10 | 13 | 40 | 186 |
| Own-sector effects | 8 | 11 | 1 | 2 | 6 | 28 |
| Flow-on effects | 11 | 14 | 2 | 3 | 8 | 38 |
| Total sector 2 | 19 | 25 | 3 | 5 | 14 | 66 |
| Wholesale & Retail | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 23 | 12 | 17 | 4 | 218 | 274 |
| Own-sector effects | 7 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 64 | 80 |
| Flow-on effects | 4 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 42 | 53 |
| Total sector 3 | 11 | 6 | 8 | 2 | 106 | 133 |
| Financial & Business | | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 22 | 21 | 8 | 6 | 69 | 126 |
| Own-sector effects | 8 | 7 | 3 | 2 | 26 | 46 |
| Flow-on effects | 4 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 12 | 23 |
| Total sector 4 | 12 | 11 | 5 | 3 | 38 | 69 |
| Total (expenditure) | 323 | 237 | 59 | 71 | 590 | 1280 |
| Total (own-sector) | 58 | 41 | 13 | 12 | 136 | 260 |
| Total (flow-on) | 54 | 42 | 11 | 13 | 104 | 224 |
| Total impact (1+2+3+ 4) | 112 | 83 | 24 | 25 | 240 | 484 |

The pattern for the impact of tourist expenditure on household income was the same as that for total output, with the bulk of the household income having been generated by the hotel and restaurant sector. A total of K£224 million was generated as a result of flow-on effects in the economy, of which the hotel and restaurant sector contributed 49% of the total. The total impact (own-sector and flow-on) resulting from the initial K£ 1280 million was K£ 484 million. On average, each tourist who visited Kenya contributed K£ 679 to household income, from their initial expenditure and the resultant flow-on effects in the economy. The per person averages for the four leading generating markets were: K£ 1,037 per German, K£ 783 per Briton, K£ 490 per US citizen and K£ 618 per Frenchman.

5.6 Inter-Industry Income Linkages

Flow-on effects resulting from increased wages and salaries (household income) brought about by an increase in expenditure by international tourists to Kenya are analyzed in the following section. The four sectors in which initial tourist expenditure is assumed to have taken place –hotel and restaurant services, transport and communication, wholesale and retail and finance and business services- had household income flow-on amounts of K£ 110, K£ 38, K£ 53 and K£ 23 million respectively.

Table 5.15 Ranked Flow-On Household Income Effects of Hotel and Restaurant Services Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 110 million | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£) |
| 1 | Manufacturing (6) | 32.35 | 36.0 | 0.0513 | 1,820,000 |
| 2 | Finance and Business Services (4) | 25.90 | 28.0 | 0.0411 | 1,170,900 |
| 3 | Agriculture, Fish. & Forestry (5) | 12.25 | 13.0 | 0.0194 | 261,400 |
| 4 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 12.18 | 13.0 | 0.0193 | 258,500 |
| 5 | Transport & Communication (2) | 7.11 | 8.0 | 0.0113 | 88,300 |
| 6 | Government Services (7) | 3.13 | 4.0 | 0.0050 | 17,200 |
| 7 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 2.59 | 3.0 | 0.0041 | 11,600 |
| 8 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 1.95 | 2.0 | 0.0031 | 6,600 |
| 9 | Building & Construction (9) | 1.67 | 2.0 | 0.0026 | 4,700 |
| 10 | Mining (10) | 0.87 | 1.0 | 0.0014 | 1,300 |
| 11 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.0000 | 0 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 110.0 | 0.1585 | 3,646,000 |

The manufacturing sector had the biggest economic impact resulting from persons employed in the hotel and restaurant sector, gaining approximately K£ 2million in income flow-on. The finance and business services sector followed closely with K£ 1 million, while the agriculture and wholesale and retail trade sectors earned just over K£ 25,000 in income flow-on (see table 5.15).

Table 5.16 Ranked Flow-On Household Income Effects of the Transport and Communications Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 38 million | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£) |
| 1 | Transport & Communications (2) | 30.22 | 12.0 | 0.0624 | 716,570 |
| 2 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 26.82 | 10.1 | 0.0554 | 564,610 |
| 3 | Manufacturing (6) | 14.75 | 5.6 | 0.0305 | 170,950 |
| 4 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 10.77 | 4.0 | 0.0222 | 90,850 |
| 5 | Agriculture, Fish. & Forestry (5) | 8.07 | 3.0 | 0.0167 | 51,210 |
| 6 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 3.20 | 1.2 | 0.0066 | 8,025 |
| 7 | Government Services (7) | 2.75 | 1.0 | 0.0057 | 5,956 |
| 8 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 2.23 | 0.8 | 0.0046 | 3,898 |
| 9 | Building & Construction (9) | 0.77 | 0.2 | 0.0016 | 468 |
| 10 | Mining (10) | 0.40 | 0.1 | 0.0008 | 121 |
| 11 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 0.00 | 0.0 | 0.0000 | 0 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 38.0 | 0.2064 | 1,612,658 |

According to table 5.16, the transport and communications sector had an own-sector income flow-on effect resulting from tourist expenditure in the sector, higher than any other sector in the economy. It earned for itself an additional K£ 716,570 in the process. The finance and business services, manufacturing and wholesale and retail trade sectors also benefited from flow-on effects from the transport and communications sector handling K£ 19 million of the K£ 38 million flow-on and earning themselves K£ 826,000 worth of household income.

Table 5.17: Ranked Flow-On Household Income Effects of the Wholesale and Retail Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 53 million | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£) |
| 1 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 41.83 | 22.2 | 0.0813 | 1,802,412 |
| 2 | Transport & Communications (2) | 15.35 | 8.1 | 0.0298 | 242,437 |
| 3 | Manufacturing (6) | 12.87 | 6.8 | 0.0250 | 170,527 |
| 4 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 10.56 | 5.6 | 0.0205 | 114,734 |
| 5 | Agriculture, Fish. & Forestry (5) | 10.33 | 5.5 | 0.0201 | 110,045 |
| 6 | Government Services (7) | 3.80 | 2.0 | 0.0074 | 14,903 |
| 7 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 2.53 | 1.3 | 0.0049 | 6,570 |
| 8 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.61 | 0.8 | 0.0031 | 2,645 |
| 9 | Building & Construction (9) | 0.78 | 0.5 | 0.0015 | 620 |
| 10 | Mining (10) | 0.35 | 0.2 | 0.0007 | 129 |
| 11 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 0.00 | 0 | 0.0000 | 0 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 53 | 0.1944 | 2,465,022 |

A large percentage of the household income flow-on from the wholesale and retail sector went mainly to the finance and business sector, which handled K£ 22 million, earning itself K£ 1.8 million in the process (table 5.17). This was more earnings than all the other sectors combined.

Table 5.18: Ranked Flow-On Household Income Effects of the Finance and Business Services Sector on Other Sectors

| Flow-on amount = K£ 23 million | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| Rank | Sector name / No. | Percentage | Flow-on (K£ mil.) | Flow-on multiplier | Actual impact (K£) |
| 1 | Finance & Business Services (4) | 39.68 | 9.1 | 0.0719 | 656,188 |
| 2 | Manufacturing (6) | 14.80 | 3.4 | 0.0268 | 91,227 |
| 3 | Agriculture, Fishing. & Forestry (5) | 12.24 | 2.8 | 0.0222 | 62,497 |
| 4 | Transport & Communications (2) | 11.51 | 2.6 | 0.0208 | 55,063 |
| 5 | Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 10.09 | 2.3 | 0.0183 | 24,468 |
| 6 | Government Services (7) | 4.61 | 1.1 | 0.0084 | 8,906 |
| 7 | Hotel & Restaurant Services (1) | 3.53 | 0.8 | 0.0064 | 5,196 |
| 8 | Electricity & Water Supply (8) | 1.94 | 0.5 | 0.0035 | 1,561 |
| 9 | Building & Construction (9) | 1.19 | 0.3 | 0.0022 | 602 |
| 10 | Mining (10) | 0.40 | 0.1 | 0.0007 | 64 |
| 11 | Ownership of Dwellings (11) | 0.00 | 0 | 0.0000 | 0 |
| | Total | 100.00 | 23 | 0.1811 | 905,772 |

The Finance and business sector, with a total income flow-on of K£ 23 million had the lowest amount of flow-on. However, from this amount, it had the greatest effect, earning itself more than K£ 0.6 million in additional income (table 5.18).

5.7 The Impact of International Tourist Expenditure on Employment

Usually, the employment multiplier is calculated by multiplying the appropriate inverse matrices by the relevant employment coefficients obtained from the input-output table. Since the employment coefficients relating to the input-output table for Kenya are not available, the impact of international tourist expenditure on employment for this study are determined using a calculation for employment generation in Sri Lanka by King and Gamage (1994). According to them, one direct job and one-and-a-half indirect jobs

resulted from each 12 additional international visitor in Sri Lanka. The economies of Sri Lanka and Kenya being similar, it is assumed that this formula is also true for Kenya.

Using the 1996 tourist departure figures (Kenya 1997), the following employment generation estimates are arrived at for the different generating countries (see table 5.9 below) based on the calculation for employment generation by King and Gamage (1994).

Table 5.19 Estimated Employment Generation from International Tourism, 1996

| Country | Departures* | Direct jobs | Indirect jobs | Total | % |
|----------------|-------------|-------------|---------------|---------|------|
| Germany | 107,900 | 8,991 | 13,486 | 22,477 | 16.4 |
| UK | 106,000 | 8,833 | 13,249 | 22,082 | 16.1 |
| USA | 48,900 | 4,075 | 6,112 | 10,187 | 7.4 |
| Italy | 40,800 | 3,400 | 5,100 | 8,500 | 6.2 |
| France | 40,400 | 3,366 | 5,049 | 8,415 | 6.1 |
| Other – Europe | 40,400 | 3,366 | 5,049 | 8,415 | 6.1 |
| Others | 274,600 | 22,883 | 34,324 | 57,207 | 41.7 |
| Total | 712,000 | 54,914 | 82,369 | 137,283 | 100 |

*Source: Kenya, 1997

Table 5.19 indicates that there were 54,914 direct employment positions and a further 82,369 indirect positions created in Kenya to meet the initial tourist expenditure by international tourists in 1996. The total impact of approximately 137,283 positions from direct and indirect employment generation reflects tourism's labor intensiveness and highlights its importance to the economy in terms of employment generation.

The results in table 5.19 also indicate that with an initial tourist expenditure of K£ 1280 million in 1996, 54,194 jobs were created directly, or 1 job for every K£ 23,310 of initial tourist expenditure (see calculation shown below):

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Jobs created} &= \text{initial output} / \text{initial employment} \\ &= \text{K£1280 mil.} / 54,914 \\ &= \text{K£0.0233091 mil. or K£ 23,310}\end{aligned}$$

Based on the above output / employment ratio, the employment opportunities created by each tourism related sector can be estimated and are shown in table 5.18 below.

Table 5.20: Estimated Economic Impact on Employment by Sectors Receiving Tourism Expenditure Directly

| Sector name / No. | Estimated No. of jobs created | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------|---------|
| | Direct | Indirect | Total |
| Hotel & Restaurant services (1) | 29,774 | 46,891 | 76,665 |
| Transport & Communications (2) | 7,980 | 12,270 | 20,250 |
| Wholesale & Retail Trade (3) | 11,755 | 15,445 | 27,200 |
| Finance & Business Services (4) | 5,405 | 6,993 | 12,398 |
| Total | 54914 | 81599 | 136,513 |

5.8 Summary

The following are highlights of the 1997 visitor survey and the economic impact assessment conducted for this study:

- The estimated average tourist expenditures for the five leading generating markets for Kenya's tourism were obtained.

- b) A breakdown of expenditure by tourists based on the amount spent on accommodation & food, transport, shopping, recreation & tours and miscellaneous items was calculated.
- c) Total output multipliers, household income multipliers and employment multipliers for Kenya were derived from the input-output table. These were then used to calculate the initial and flow-on effects of the tourist expenditure on the economy.

The analysis concluded above has revealed:

1. That Germany and The United Kingdom dominate Kenya's tourism generating countries in terms of their contribution towards the initial and flow-on output and income effects on the economy.
2. That, among the sectors directly involved in earnings from and later distribution of tourism expenditure, the contribution of the hotel and restaurant sector in the initial and flow-on output and household income is highest, followed by the wholesale and retail trade, transport and communications and finance and business sectors respectively.
3. That, the manufacturing sector gained mostly from output flow-on resulting from initial expenditure, while the finance and business sector benefited from income flow-on.

The attractiveness of tourism as a generator of employment, income, tax collections and foreign exchange earnings has led many developing countries to enter into competition. To be an effective competitor, a destination country must be able to make appropriate strategic and operational decisions. The ability to forecast tourism demand in the face of changing environment can be very beneficial in this decision making process (Calantone, Di Benedetto, and Bojanic 1987).

The next chapter forecasts tourism demand and expenditure up to the year 2000. The tourism multipliers obtained earlier are then used, together with the projected tourism expenditure, to estimate the (projected) economic impact on the economy.

CHAPTER 6

FORECASTING INTERNATIONAL TOURISM TO KENYA AND IT'S CONSEQUENT ECONOMIC EFFECTS

6.1 Outline

According to Archer (1994), forecasting is an essential element in the process of management. He sees the aim of tourism demand forecasting as the prediction of 'the most probable level of demand that is likely to occur in the light of known circumstances...to show what different levels of demand may be achieved (p.105).

Tourism demand forecasts are required [by destination governments] to plan, in detail, for the long-run development of the tourism industry. Such forecasts can be used to enable estimates to be made of future foreign exchange earnings, the contribution that tourism might make to national income, and the social and cultural impact that tourism might have on the country (Archer 1994).

In this chapter tourism demand is forecast for the period 1997-2000, which as mentioned earlier, covers the official development plan period for Kenya. The demand forecast is followed by an estimation of tourism receipts for the same period. The output and income multipliers obtained from the input-output method are used, together with the forecasted arrivals and receipts, to estimate the impact of international tourism for the forecasted period.

6.2 Methodology

Secondary data were assembled regarding tourist arrivals for the period 1973-1995⁵. A time series analysis⁶ was used to estimate the annual tourist arrivals to Kenya for the period 1997 to 2000, based on these historic data.

According to Uysal and Crompton (1985:8), a time series consists of statistical data, which are collected, or observed, over successive increments of time. They define a time series model as a specification of the forces which contribute to movements in the series, as well as an analysis of the manner in which these factors interact in influencing the series direction and magnitude. Time series models attempt to determine underlying trends and other patterns in the data and extrapolate the trend to obtain forecasts (Calantone, Benedetto and Bojanic 1987:32).

The principal reason for selecting the time series method for this study was that only limited data was available on tourism demand to Kenya. In addition, Uysal and Crompton (1985) note its suitability for short-term forecasts. Gamage, Shaw and Ihalanayake (1997) observes that one of the shortcomings of a pure time series analysis is its inability to address hypothetical questions or optional scenarios related to the situation being forecast. However, alternative methods for forecasting tourism demand, such as multiple regression analysis were unsuitable for this study due to the lack of detailed data for the analysis.

⁵ Source: Economic Survey issues, 1974 – 1996.

⁶ See appendix VI for details.

6.3 Tourism Demand Trends

Kenya (1995:161) shows that international tourism arrivals to Kenya grew at an average rate of 3% per year to increase from 397,000 in 1973 to 712,000 in 1996. Tourist receipts on the other hand increased from K£ 26 million to K£ 1280 million during the same period. The increase in arrivals during this period was however punctuated by a 22% drop in numbers in 1977 and other smaller declines in 1983 and 1992. The drastic drop in 1977 was as a result of the closure of the Kenya-Tanzania border, which resulted in a decline in cross-border tourist traffic between the two countries. The downturns in 1983 and 1992 were mainly as a result of an attempted *coup d'etat* in 1982 and the Gulf crisis in 1991.

Between 1983 and 1990, there was a steady and uninterrupted increase in the number of arrivals in the country, which resulted in a total increase of 444,000 tourists (or an estimated 119% increase) during this period. 1995 saw another big drop in arrivals (20%), this time the result of a combination of factors, among them – bad publicity due to political unrest in the country, ineffective tourism promotion and stiffer competition from similar destinations (Kenya 1995). Unlike the arrivals, tourism receipts have increased steadily over the years, except for a 19% drop in 1995.

6.4 Forecast Results

Table 6.1 shows the projected number of International tourist arrivals and the estimated receipts from tourism between 1997 and the year 2000.

Table 6.1: Projected Tourist Arrivals and Receipts, 1997-2000

| Year | Arrivals | Receipts (K£ mil.) | Av. Exp. (K£)* |
|------|----------|--------------------|-----------------|
| 1997 | 878,100 | 1,500 | 1,708 |
| 1998 | 902,700 | 1,800 | 1,994 |
| 1999 | 926,000 | 2,160 | 2,332 |
| 2000 | 951,900 | 2,592 | 2,723 |

The results of the forecast indicate that international tourist arrivals to Kenya will increase from 690,000 in 1995 to 951,000 in the year 2000, an increase of 38%, with the average growth rate estimated to be 3% per annum. The receipts from tourism are estimated to increase at an average annual rate of 20% from K£ 1500 in 1997 to K£2592 in the year 2000.

6.5 Projected Impact of Tourism on Kenya's Economy, 1997 to 2000

Tables 6.2 and 6.3 detail the anticipated impact of international tourism expenditure on Kenya's economy for the period 1997 to 2000. To calculate the impacts, the projected receipts from tourism were divided into the four sectors used in the study (see chapter 4) The estimated tourist expenditures arrived at for each sector were then multiplied by the output and income multipliers for Kenya.

Table 6.2 Projected Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Total Output, 1997 - 2000 (K£ Millions)

| Sector | Multiplier | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 |
|--------------------------------|---------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Hotel & Restaurant | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 1.0000 | 810 | 972 | 1166 | 1400 |
| Flow-on effects | 1.5754 | 1276 | 1532 | 1837 | 2205 |
| Total sector 1 | 2.5754 | 2086 | 2504 | 3003 | 3605 |
| Transport & Comm | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 1.0000 | 225 | 270 | 324 | 388 |
| Flow-on effects | 1.5398 | 346 | 416 | 499 | 597 |
| Total sector 2 | 2.5398 | 571 | 686 | 823 | 985 |
| Wholesale & Retail | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 1.0000 | 315 | 378 | 454 | 544 |
| Flow-on effects | 1.3143 | 414 | 497 | 597 | 715 |
| Total sector 3 | 2.3143 | 729 | 875 | 1051 | 1259 |
| Financial & Business | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | 1.0000 | 150 | 180 | 216 | 260 |
| Flow-on effects | 1.3007 | 195 | 234 | 281 | 338 |
| Total sector 4 | 2.3007 | 345 | 414 | 497 | 598 |
| Total (expenditure) | | 1500 | 1800 | 2160 | 2592 |
| Total (flow-on) | | 2231 | 2679 | 3214 | 3855 |
| Total impact (1+2+3+ 4) | | 3731 | 4479 | 5374 | 6447 |

Table 6.2 indicates that the additional output resulting from first round, industrial support and consumption induced effects on the anticipated revenues in 1997, 1998, 1999 and 2000 will be K£2231 million, K£2679 million, K£3214 million and K£3855 million respectively.

Table 6.3: Projected Economic Impact of Tourist Expenditure on Household Income, 1997 - 2000, (K£ Millions)

| Sector | Multiplier | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 |
|---------------------------------|---------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Hotel & Restaurant | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | | 810 | 972 | 1166 | 1400 |
| Own-sector effects | 0.1533 | 124 | 149 | 179 | 215 |
| Flow-on effects | 0.1586 | 128 | 154 | 185 | 222 |
| Total sector 1 | 0.3119 | 252 | 303 | 364 | 437 |
| Transport & Comm | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | | 225 | 270 | 324 | 388 |
| Own-sector effects | 0.1526 | 34 | 41 | 50 | 59 |
| Flow-on effects | 0.2065 | 46 | 56 | 67 | 80 |
| Total sector 2 | 0.3591 | 80 | 97 | 117 | 139 |
| Wholesale & Retail | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | | 315 | 378 | 454 | 544 |
| Own-sector effects | 0.2941 | 93 | 111 | 134 | 160 |
| Flow-on effects | 0.1944 | 61 | 73 | 88 | 106 |
| Total sector 3 | 0.4885 | 154 | 184 | 222 | 266 |
| Financial & Business | | | | | |
| Initial expenditure | | 150 | 180 | 216 | 260 |
| Own-sector effects | 0.3627 | 55 | 65 | 78 | 94 |
| Flow-on effects | 0.1811 | 27 | 33 | 39 | 47 |
| Total sector 4 | 0.5438 | 82 | 98 | 117 | 141 |
| Total (expenditure) | | 1500 | 1800 | 2160 | 2592 |
| Total (own-sector) | | 306 | 366 | 441 | 528 |
| Total (flow-on) | | 262 | 316 | 379 | 455 |
| Total impact (1+2+3+ 4) | | 568 | 682 | 820 | 983 |

According to table 6.3, household income as a result of own-sector effects in the hotel & restaurant, transport & communications, wholesale & retail and finance & business sectors will be K£306 million, K£366 million, K£441 million, and K£528 million respectively. The estimated total flow-on household incomes for each of these sectors are K£262 million, K£316 million, K£379 million and K£455 million in 1997, 1998, 1999 and 2000 respectively.

From the figures given above, it is estimated that the total (additional) household income created as a result of the expected receipts from tourism will be K£568 million in 1997, K£682 million in 1998, K£820 million in 1999 and K983 million in the year 2000.

As stated earlier, King and Gamage (1994) indicated that one direct job and one-and-a half-indirect jobs resulted from each additional 12 visitors to Sri Lanka. Using this formula, 15,392 additional (direct and indirect) jobs will be created between 1997 and 2000 (see table 6.4 below) or an average of 5,000 jobs each year.

Table 6.4: Projected Employment Generation, 1997 - 2000

| Year | Arrivals | Direct jobs | Indirect jobs | Total | Additional jobs |
|------|----------|-------------|---------------|---------|-----------------|
| 1997 | 878,106 | 73,175 | 109,763 | 182,938 | |
| 1998 | 902,736 | 75,228 | 112,842 | 188,070 | 5,132 |
| 1999 | 926,071 | 77,172 | 115,758 | 192,930 | 4,860 |
| 2000 | 951,990 | 79,332 | 118,998 | 198,330 | 5,400 |

6.6 Summary

The predicted arrival figures to Kenya from 1997 to 2000 and the estimated receipts are summarized in table 6.1. Projected economic impacts of these receipts on output, household income and employment are also estimated in this chapter.

The forecast shows positive growth in both arrivals and revenue. However, it should be noted that the forecast is based on the assumption that any economic, social and political changes that will occur during this period will be minimal and will therefore not affect

the tourists' demand and expenditure patterns. Given such growth, it is possible that the economic impact will be similarly positive.

The next chapter reviews the study and gives a summary of the economic impact assessment conducted. It highlights some policy implications resulting from the observations made in the study and makes recommendations and suggestions for further research.

CHAPTER 7

CONCLUSION

7.1 A Review of the Study

Kenya like any other country in the world has many economic goals all dedicated to improving the welfare and standard of living of its citizens. The government has the responsibility to look into the best ways of utilizing the country's resources both natural and human, in order to achieve these goals.

Tourism is one of the best options available to Kenya for rapid economic development, mainly because of the abundance of natural attractions on which the industry is based and the benefits that accrue from it. This study examined and discussed in detail the economic benefits attributable to tourism, of which increased national and household income (foreign exchange, economic output, wages and salaries, etc) and increased employment were the most important.

There are economic costs involved in any 'industrial' development like tourism, which should be deducted when evaluating benefits of such an industry in the economy in order to arrive at a 'net' benefit. A major economic cost for tourism is the leakage of earnings away from the economy. This negative impact was not taken into account during the analysis largely because it was difficult to determine from the data available for the study. In addition, any cost-benefit study requires plenty of time and financial resources, none of which were available. The results presented in this study are therefore 'gross' estimates, as no economic costs are deducted.

7.2 Summary of the Impact Assessment

The principal aim of the study was to estimate the economic impact of international tourism on Kenya and to forecast the impacts from 1997 to the year 2000. In order to estimate the impacts, the following analysis were carried out:

1. An airport survey was carried out to determine the amount and patterns of tourist expenditure in Kenya. The results were then analyzed to obtain the total expenditure ratios for accommodation, transport, shopping and entertainment according to the tourists' country of residence.
2. The economic significance of tourism in Kenya was determined by calculating the tourism multipliers using the GRIMP technique. These multipliers were used together with the total tourist expenditure to estimate Tourism's effect on total output and income. The input-output method, which was the basis for the whole impact study, highlighted the chain effects resulting from the injection of tourist expenditure into the economy. Using the multipliers for the sectors that directly receive the initial tourist expenditure it was possible to determine the inter-sectoral linkages resulting from tourist expenditure. A formula used in King and Gamage (1994) to estimate employment in Sri Lanka was used to estimate tourism's impact on employment.
3. The number of tourist arrivals was forecast for the period 1997 to 2000. The predicted arrivals were used, together with the multipliers obtained earlier, to estimate impacts of tourism on output and household incomes in Kenya for the forecast period.

The output, income and employment multipliers, which cover the direct and indirect effects of international tourism, are presented in table 7.1. They illustrate the relative importance of international tourism to Kenya.

Table 7.1: Average Output, Income, and Employment Multipliers for Kenya

| | Total | Flow-on |
|-----------------------|-------|---------|
| Output multiplier | 2.43 | 1.43 |
| Income multiplier | 0.42 | 0.18 |
| Employment multiplier | 2.50* | 1.50 |

* = Ratio of total (direct & indirect) employment to direct employment

The results shown in table 7.1 suggest that the employment multiplier for Kenya (2.50) is higher than the income multiplier (2.43). The table also indicates that tourism has a greater flow-on effect on output than on income.

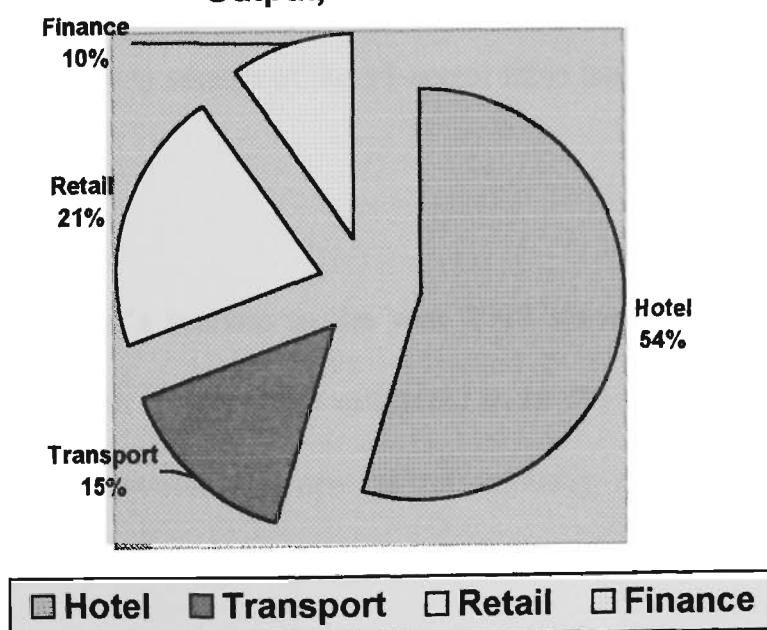
In 1996, Kenya earned K£ 1280 million from 712,000 tourists. The aggregate (direct & indirect) output, income and employment effects of tourism spending in the hotel & restaurant (sector 1), Transport & Communication (sector 2), wholesale & retail (sector 3) and finance & business (sector 4) for this year, obtained by multiplying the initial expenditure by the multipliers, are shown in table 7.2.

Table 7.2: Aggregate Effects of Spending, 1996

| | Hotel /Restaurant | Transport/ Comm. | Wholesale/ Retail. | Finance/ Business | Total |
|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------|
| Total expenditure (K£ | 694 | 186 | 274 | 126 | 1,280 |
| Flow-on output (K£ mil.) | 1,093 | 286 | 360 | 163 | 1,902 |
| Flow-on input (K£ mil.) | 216 | 66 | 133 | 69 | 484 |
| Total impact (K£ mil.) | 2,003 | 538 | 767 | 358 | 3,666 |
| Employment (persons) | 76,665 | 20,250 | 27,200 | 12,398 | 136,513 |

From the estimates shown above, it is evident that the hotel & restaurant sector generated the most income and employment followed by the wholesale & retail, transport & communication and finance & business services sectors respectively. The tourism industry contributed a total of K£ 3666 into the economy, of which K£ 2386 was as a result of multiplier (or flow-on) effects alone. The industry also generated 136,513 employment positions into the country's labor force. Figure 7.1 shows the percentage contribution of the hotel, transport, retail and finance sectors.

Figure 7.1: Percentage Impact on Total Output, 1996



In evaluating tourism's impacts on the economy, its linkages with other sectors in the economy should be established. Table 7.3 gives a summary of the flow-on effects in the top five sectors, resulting from expenditure in the hotel & restaurant (1), transport & communications (2), wholesale & retail (3) and finance & business (4) sectors of the economy in ranking order.

Table 7.3 Ranked Flow-on Output Effects in all Sectors (K£'s millions)

| Rank | Initial expenditure sector amount | | | |
|------|-----------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| | Sector 1 (K£ 1851) | Sector 2 (K£ 429) | Sector 3 (K£ 601) | Sector 4 (K£ 213) |
| 1 | Manuf. (1088) | Manuf.(153) | Manuf. (207) | Manuf. (79) |
| 2 | Agriculture (259) | Transport (114) | Agriculture (104) | Agriculture (41) |
| 3 | Finance (133) | Agriculture (53) | Finance (103) | Finance (33) |
| 4 | Mining (110) | Finance (43) | Transport (89) | Transport (23) |
| 5 | Transport (87) | W/Retail (21) | W/Retail (32) | W/Retail (10) |

According to table 7.3, the tourism sector has very strong linkages with the manufacturing sector as approximately 49% of the total flow-on output are generated in this sector. The linkages with the agriculture, Finance and transport sectors is moderate, with 14%, output generated in agriculture and 10% each in the finance and transport sectors. The other seven sectors of the 11-sector table have relatively weak linkages with tourism.

Projections for Kenya's tourism to the year 2000 show a positive growth trend. The average annual growth in arrivals is estimated to be 3% between 1997 and 2000, which will see arrivals almost reaching one million annually at the end of the century. The growth in revenue is also expected, but at an annual average rate of 20%. Assuming

these estimates to be correct, the projected impact of tourism on total output, household income and employment is shown in figure 7.4.

Table 7.4 Projected Impact of Tourism on Kenya’s Economy, 1997-2000

| | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | Total |
|-----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|-------|
| Initial revenue K£ million) | 1500 | 1800 | 2160 | 2592 | 8052 |
| Flow-on output (K£ million) | 2231 | 2679 | 3214 | 3855 | 1197 |
| Flow-on income (K£ million) | 568 | 682 | 820 | 983 | 3053 |
| Total impact (K£ million) | 4299 | 5161 | 6194 | 7430 | 12302 |
| Employment (persons) | 878,106 | 902,736 | 926,071 | 951,990 | |

The results of the forecast (table 7.4) show that the total contribution of tourism towards output and household income will increase from K£4299 in 1997 to K£7430 in 2000. The forecasts are based on the assumption that the tourist expenditure patterns will not change significantly within the forecast period. These amounts may however change if the actual expenditure by tourists in Kenya increases, especially on items such as shopping, entertainment and day tours, since these items have a very low leakage factor. From the projected employment figures, an estimated 5,000 jobs will be added to the workforce annually, which is a significant contribution in a country with a major unemployment problem.

7.3. Limitations of the Study

The study is restricted to an assessment of the positive economic impacts of tourism on Kenya’s economy since it does not take into consideration the effects of negative economic impacts like leakage on the economy. In addition, the following factors limited the scope and outcome of the study:

- Due to the limited time available for the study, the visitor survey questionnaires were distributed during the peak season (in February 1997) only. The results do not therefore include expenditure profiles for the low-season (April-July).
- The questionnaire distributed was in English and could have only been completed by English-speaking tourists. This cut off many would-be respondents who could not complete the questionnaire. It is therefore difficult to claim total representativeness of the sample.
- Resource constraints and lack of time prevented the translation of the questionnaire into other languages such as French, German, Italian and Japanese.
- Questions relating to expenditure proved to be sensitive. As a result, most respondents omitted these questions when completing the questionnaire thereby reducing the accuracy of the expenditure estimates.
- No pilot-test was conducted for the questionnaire. There was therefore no way design faults in the questionnaire could be detected and rectified.
- Although the tourist expenditure patterns were obtained from the 1997 visitor survey, the economic impact analysis was done, based on the international arrival figures for 1995. It is therefore assumed that expenditure patterns for foreign tourists were similar in 1995 and 1997.
- The study used the 1976 input-output tables for Kenya. The multipliers obtained do not reflect any major structural changes that may have taken place in the economy since then.

- Despite the above limitations, the results of the 1997 visitor survey show expenditure patterns similar to those obtained by the IUOTO (Summary 1987). In addition, it can be assumed that there haven't been any major structural changes in Kenya's economic set-up that may have affected the results of the input-output analysis. Viewed in this context, the limitations simply mean that the research findings are less definitive than might otherwise have been.

7.4. Policy Implications and Recommendations

Based on the results of the airport survey and the findings of this study, the author has observed:

1. That, there is a need for regular and detailed data on the tourism sector. The data that is available currently, like the total revenue from tourism, does not provide enough detail for proper planning. A breakdown of the revenue according to the visitors' country of residence, for example, may be more useful to marketers, researchers and academics in various studies geared at improving tourism's performance. A comprehensive database, which includes data on employment, taxes, business ownership, etc, should be established and made available for research. It is, therefore recommended that an autonomous tourism research division or bureau be established and be charged with the compilation of a database for the industry.

2. That, the result of the airport survey (see appendix V) indicates that most tourists visiting Kenya participate in almost the same activities. These activities are usually centered around traditional wildlife safari and the beach holiday packages. There is need to diversify Kenya's tourism product in order to give the tourists a wider choice and encourage them to spend more money while in the country. As the findings of this study indicate, an increase in the amount of money spent in the country will have a big impact on the economy through multiplier effects and as a result the enormous flow-on income and employment benefits.
3. That, the airport survey results are based on a sample of 197 respondents the majority of whom are British and United States citizens. Since the questionnaire was in English, the sample excluded many would be (non-English speaking) respondents. In a subsequent research, a larger sample and a multi-lingual questionnaire should be used.
4. That, although international tourism is attractive because of its foreign exchange earning capacity, promoting and developing alternatives like regional and domestic tourism may be more beneficial in the long run. For example, Pavaskar (1982) has noted that domestic tourism generates more employment than international tourism. Data on Kenya's regional and domestic tourism, should therefore be collected and analyzed to find out what impacts these 'tourists' have on the economy and to figure out how these impacts can be improved.

5. That, Kenya's input-output tables have not been updated since 1976. These tables are very useful tools, especially for analyzing a section, a region or even an industry in the economy. Although it is an expensive undertaking, the benefits derived from such an update may surpass such expenditure.

The findings and recommendations of this study will contribute to the planning and general development of the tourism industry in Kenya.

7.5. Suggestions for Further Research

Regular economic impact studies are vital for any tourist destination to gauge, amongst other things, the extent of visitor spending within the economy. The findings obtained may have important implications in the planning and policy direction taken by the authorities. For Kenya, the rapidly changing international market place and the emergence of stiff competition in the Africa region from countries like South Africa, Zimbabwe and Tanzania mean that alternative products and strategies have to be looked for. The author therefore suggests that further research be carried out in the following areas:

- a) The Input-Output tables for Kenya should be updated in order to enable researchers obtain a clearer 'picture' of the economy. These researchers can use the information obtained to carry out research at both the macro-level and the micro-level of the economy.

- b) Regular surveys be carried out, for both international and domestic tourists, in order to obtain information on demographics, expenditure patterns, motivations, movements, etc. Such statistics will be useful for different kinds of studies on the tourism industry.

The data collected from these two studies can be used in conducting the following studies:

- i. Regional economic impact analysis, covering areas such as the coast region, Central Kenya, Northern Kenya, etc. These studies will help provide information for the proper formulation of detailed regional development policies and plans.
- ii. Economic impact studies based on domestic tourist expenditure data. This will be a useful tool in exploring the extent of domestic tourism in Kenya and its effect on the economy. The results obtained may also be useful for the formulation of a domestic tourism policy.
- iii. Finally, studies should be carried out to examine the ‘negative’ economic impacts of tourism. Such studies can explore topics such as the impacts of economic leakage on Kenya’s economy and the impacts of foreign ownership (and domination) of Kenya’s tourism enterprises on the economy.

Though only estimates, findings from such economic impact studies can be used successfully by both the government and individual private sector investors in the planning and development of the tourism industry, especially in areas such as marketing. The findings can also be used in conjunction with environmental impact assessment and other feasibility studies for infrastructure and superstructure development.

REFERENCES

REFERENCES

- Ankomah, P.K. (1991), 'Tourism Skilled Labour: The case of Sub-Saharan Africa.' *Annals of Tourism Research* 18:433-442.
- Archer, B.H. (1976), *Demand Forecasting In Tourism*. Bangor Occasional Papers in Economics, University of Wales Press, Bangor.
- Archer, B.H. (1982), 'The Value of Multipliers and their Policy Implications', *Tourism Management*, 3 (4): 236-241.
- Archer, B.H. (1985), 'Tourism in Mauritius: An Economic Impact Study with Marketing Implications' *Tourism Management*, 6 (1): 50-54.
- Archer, B. (1994), 'Demand Forecasting and Estimation,' in *Travel, Tourism and Hospitality Research: A Handbook for Managers and Researchers*, 6th edition, John Riley & Sons Inc., New York, pp. 105-114.
- Archer, B.H and J. Fletcher (1988), *The Tourist Multiplier* Teoros 7 (3): 6-9.
- Archer, B.H. & J Fletcher (1990), *Multiplier Analysis in Tourism*, Cahiers du Tourisme C103, C.H.E.T., Aix-en-Provence, France.
- Archer, B.H. and J. Fletcher (1996), 'The Economic Impact of Tourism in the Seychelles', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 23(1): 32-47.
- Bachmann, P. (1988), *Tourism in Kenya: A Basic Need for Whom?*, Peter Lang, Berne.
- Briassoulis, H. (1991), 'Methodological Issues: Tourism Input-Output Analysis,' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 18 (3): 485-495.
- Britton, S.G. (1980), 'Tourism and Economic Vulnerability in Small Pacific Island States: The Case of Fiji,' in Shand R.J. (ed), *Island States of the Pacific and Indian Ocean*, Australian National University, Canberra, Australia.
- Britton, S.G. (1982), 'The Political Economy of Tourism in the Third World' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 9: 331-358.
- Britton, S.G. (1983), *Tourism and Underdevelopment in Fiji*. Australian National University, Canberra.
- Brohman, J. (1996), 'New Directions in Tourism for Third World Development,' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 23 (1): 48-70.

- Bull, A. (1995), *The Economics of Travel and Tourism*, 2nd edition. Longman (Australia) Pty Ltd, Melbourne.
- Calantone, R.J., Di Benedetto, A. and D. Bojanic (1987), 'A Comprehensive Review of the Tourism Forecasting Literature,' *Journal of Travel Research*, 26 (2): 28-37.
- Carroll, P. (1991), 'Tourism as a Focus of Study: Concepts, Approaches and Data' in *Tourism in Australia*. P. Carroll, K. Donohue, M. McGovern, and J. McMillen (eds). Harcourt Brace Jovanovich Group (Australia) Pty Limited, NSW.
- Cater, E.A. (1987), 'Tourism in the Least Developed Countries', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 14 (2): 202-226.
- Cater, E. (1994), 'Ecotourism in the Third World', in *Ecotourism: A Sustainable Option?* Cater, E & G. Lowman, (eds), Wiley, England. pp. 88-99.
- Demas, W.G. (1965), *The Economics of Development in Small Countries with special Reference to the Caribbean*, McGill University Press, Montreal, Canada.
- Dieke, P.U.C. (1991), 'Policies for Tourism Development in Kenya' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 18:269-294.
- Dieke, P.U.C. (1995), 'Tourism and Structural Adjustment Programmes in the African Economy,' *Tourism Economics* 1 (1): 71-93.
- Dwyer, L. and P. Forsyth (1993), 'Assessing the Benefits and Costs of Inbound Tourism', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 20 (4): 751-768
- Economist Intelligence Unit (1991a), 'Occasional Studies: Managing Tourism and the Environment – A Kenyan Case Study,' *EIU Travel & Tourism Analyst*, No. 2: 78-87.
- Economist Intelligence Unit (1991b), *International Tourism Reports No. 2: Kenya*, pp. 49-65
- Economist Intelligence Unit (1994), 'Occasional Studies: The Impact of Political Unrest and Security Concerns on International Tourism', *EIU: Travel and Tourism Analyst*, No. 2: 69-82.
- Edgell, D.L. (1990), *Charting a Course for International Tourism in the Nineties: An Agenda for Managers and Executives*. Department of Commerce, United States Travel & Tourism Administration. Washington, D.C.
- Firth, M. (1977), *Forecasting Methods in Business and Management*. Edward Arnold. London, U.K.

- Fleming, W.R. and L. Toepper (1990), Economic Impact Studies: Relating the Positive and Negative Impacts to Tourism Development, *Journal of Travel Research*, (summer): 35-42.
- Fletcher, J.E. (1989), 'Input-Output Analysis and Tourism Impact Studies', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 16 (4): 514-529
- Fletcher, J.E. (1994), 'Economic Impact', in *Tourism Marketing and Management Handbook*, 2nd edition, S.F. Witt and L. Moutinho, (eds.), Prentice Hall, London. pp 475-479.
- Fletcher, J.E. and B.H. Archer (1991), 'The Development and Application of Multiplier Analysis', in *Progress in Tourism, Recreation and Hospitality Management*, Vol. 3, C.P. Cooper, ed. Belhaven Press, London & New York, pp. 28-47.
- Fretchling, D.C. (1994), 'Economic Impacts of Travel and Tourism – An Introduction to Travel Economic Impact Estimation' in *Travel, Tourism, and Hospitality Research. Handbook for Managers and Researchers*, 6th edition. J. Brent Ritchie and C.R. Goeldner (eds). John Riley & Sons Inc., New York.
- Gamage, A. (1978), *Tourism in the Economy of Sri Lanka*, Masters Thesis, Scottish Hotel School, UK.
- Gamage, A. (1991), *Differential Multipliers for the Tourism Sector in Queensland*, Research Paper No. 9, Faculty of Business, Victoria University of Technology, Melbourne.
- Gamage, A. (1994), *Regional Input-Output Tables for Victoria*, Victoria University of Technology, Melbourne.
- Gamage, A. and B. Higgs (1996), *Economics of Venue Selection for Special Sporting Events, with special reference to the 1996 Melbourne Grand Prix*, paper presented to the Asia Pacific Tourism Association '96 Conference, Townsville, Queensland, pp. 1-18.
- Gamage, A., R.N. Shaw and R. Ihalanayake (1997), *The Cost of Political Upheaval to International tourism to Sri Lanka* paper presented to the Fourth International Institute for Development Studies, Bhubaneswar, Orissa, India.
- Gunn, C. A., (1994), *Tourism Planning: Basics, Concepts, Cases*. Taylor & Francis, Washington, D.C.
- Harrison, D. (1992), 'International Tourism and the Less Developed Countries: The Background' in *Tourism and the Less Developed Countries*, Harisson D. (ed.), Belhaven Press, London. pp. 13-18.

- Heng, T.M. and Low, L. (1990), 'Economic Impact of Tourism in Singapore.' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 17 (2): 246-269.
- Jensen, R.C. and G.R. West (1986) *Input-Output for Practitioners Vol. 1: Theory and Applications*, Department of Local and Administrative Sciences, Canberra.
- Kenya, Republic of (1979), *Input-Output Tables for Kenya 1976*, Central Bureau of Statistics / Ministry of Economic Planning and Community Affairs, Nairobi.
- Kenya, Republic of (1990), *Economic Survey*, Central Bureau of Statistics, Nairobi.
- Kenya, Republic of (1994a), *Development Plan 1994-1996*, Government Printer, Nairobi.
- Kenya, Republic of (1994b), *The Study on the Tourism Master Plan in the Republic of Kenya: Interim Report*, Pacific Consultants International, Nippon Koei Co Ltd.
- Kenya, Republic of (1995), *Economic Survey*, Central Bureau of Statistics, Nairobi.
- Kenya, Republic of (1996), *Economic Survey*, Central Bureau of Statistics, Nairobi.
- Kenya, Republic of (1997), *Economic Survey*, Central Bureau of Statistics, Nairobi.
- Khan, H., C.F. Seng and K. Cheng (1990) 'Tourism Multiplier Effects on Singapore.' *Annals of Tourism Research* 17 (3): 408-419.
- King, B.E.M., and Gamage, A. (1994) 'Maximizing the value of Ethnic Connection: Expatriate Travelers from Australia to Sri Lanka.' *Journal of Travel Research*, 33 (2): 46-52.
- Kottke, M. (1988) 'Estimating Economic Impacts of Tourism.' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 15 (1): 122-133.
- Leontief, W. (1986), *Input-Output Economics*, 2nd edition, Oxford University Press, New York.
- Lipsey, R.G. G.R. Sparks, and P.O. Steiner (1973). *Economics*, Harper and Row, Inc.
- Liu, J.C. (1986), 'Relative Economic Contributions of Visitor Groups in Hawaii', *Journal of Travel Research*, 25 (1): 2-9.
- Liu, J. and T. Var (1982), 'Differential Multipliers for the Accommodation Sector.' *Tourism Management*, 3 (3): 177-187.
- Liu, J. and T. Var (1983), 'The Economic Impact of Tourism in Metropolitan Victoria, B.C.' *Journal of Travel Research*, 22 (2): 8-15.

- Mak, J. (1989), 'Economic Contribution of Travel to State Economies.' *Journal of Travel Research*, 28 (2): 3-5.
- McIntosh R.W., and C.R. Goeldner, (1990). *Tourism: Principles, Practices, Philosophies*, 5th edition. John Wiley & Sons, New York.
- Milne, S.S. (1987), 'Differential Multipliers.' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 14 (4): 499-515.
- Ouma, J.P.M.B. (1982), *Evolution of Tourism in East Africa*. Kenya Literature Bureau, Nairobi.
- Pavaskar, M. (1982), 'Employment Effects on Tourism and The Indian Experience.' *Journal of Travel Research*, 21 (2): 32-38.
- Prosser, R. (1994), 'Societal Change and Growth in Alternative Tourism', in *Ecotourism: A Sustainable Option?* Cater, E. and G. Lowman (eds.), Wiley, England.
- Rostow, W.W. (1960), *The Stages of Economic Growth*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- Sathiendrakumar, R. & C. Tisdell (1989), 'Tourism and the Economic Development of the Maldives', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 16 (2): 254-269.
- Smith, C. and P. Jenner (1992), 'Financial Services/ Leisure Industries: The Leakage of Foreign Exchange Earnings from Tourism.' *EIU Travel & Tourism Analyst*, No. 3: 52-66.
- Sinclair, M.T. (1992), 'Tour Operators and Policies in Kenya' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 19 (3): 555-561.
- Sinclair, M.T., Alizadeh, P and E.A.A. Onunga (1992), 'The Structure of International Tourism and Tourism Development in Kenya', in *Tourism in Less Developed Countries*, Harrison, D. (ed.), Belhaven Press, London, pp.46-63.
- Sindiga, I. (1996a) 'Domestic Tourism in Kenya', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 23 (1): 19-31.
- Sindiga, I. (1996b), 'Tourism Education in Kenya.' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 23 (3): 698-701.
- Summary, R.M. (1987), 'Tourism's Contribution to the Economy of Kenya' *Annals of Tourism Research*, 14 (4): 531-540.
- Teye, V.B. (1986), 'Liberation Wars and Tourism Development in Africa', *Annals of Tourism Research*, 13: 589-608.

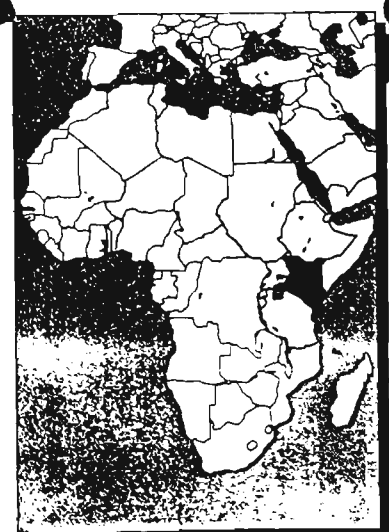
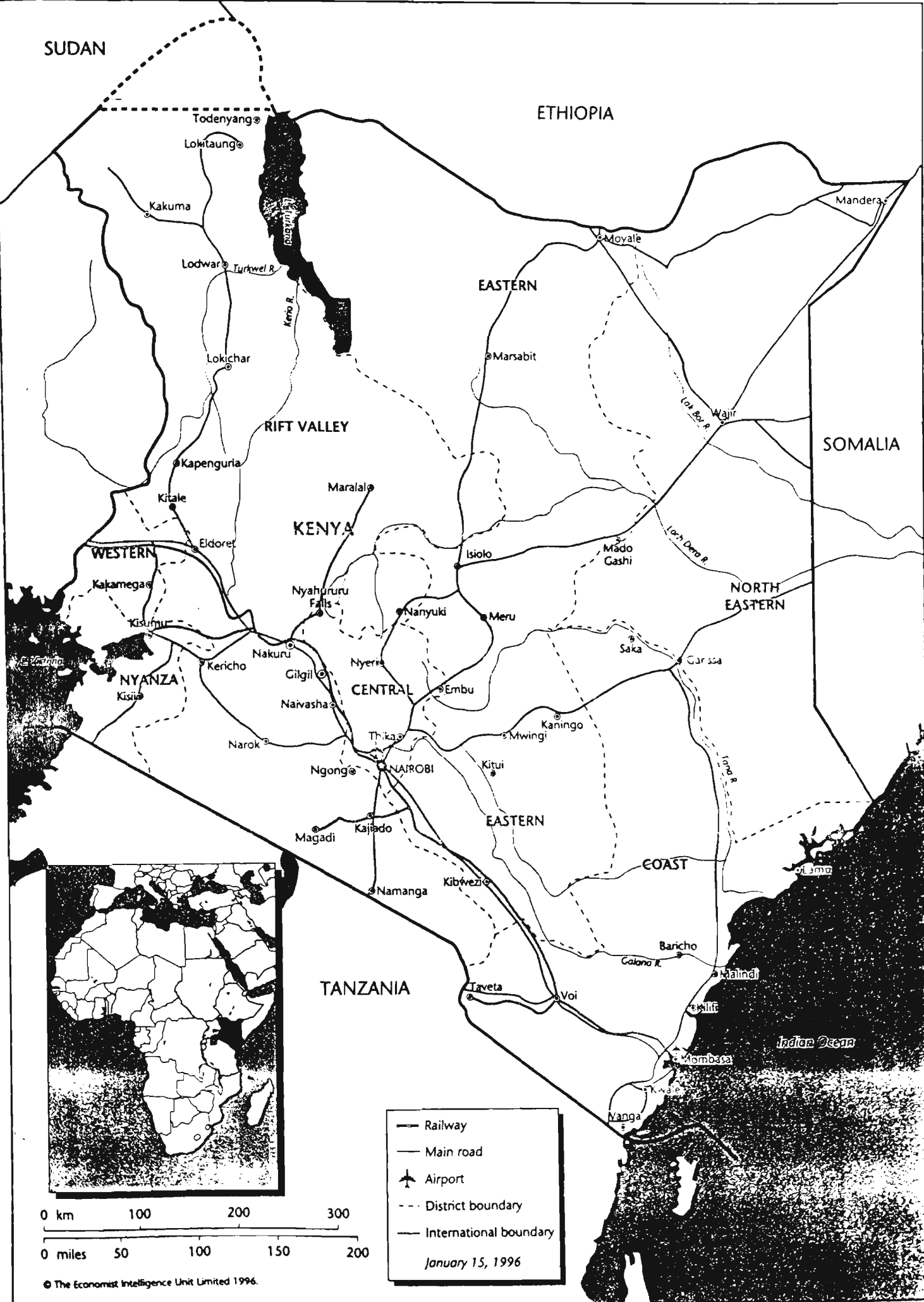
- Travel & Tourism Intelligence (1996), *International Tourism Reports-Kenya*, No. 4, pp. 44-69.
- Uysal, M. and L. Crompton (1985), 'An Overview of Approaches used to Forecast Tourism Demand,' *Journal of Travel Research*, 23 (4): 7-15.
- Vaughan, R. and J. Long (1982), 'Tourism as a Generator of Employment: A Preliminary Appraisal of the position in Great Britain.' *Journal of Travel Research*, 21 (2): 27-31.
- Vu, M. D. (1995), *The Economic Impact of Tourism on Vietnam's Economy*, Master's Thesis, Victoria University of Technology, Melbourne.
- Wanhil, S. (1994), 'The Measurement of Tourist Income Multipliers.' *Tourism Management*, 15 (4): 281-283.
- West, G.R. (1986), *Input-Output for Practitioners, Volume II: Computer Software and User's Manual*, Department of Local Government and Administrative Sciences, Canberra.
- West, G.R. (1993), 'Economic Significance of Tourism in Queensland', *Annals of Tourism Research* 17 (2): 490-504
- West, G.R. (1994), 'Queensland State Impact and Projection Model: The Household Sector', *Economic Systems Research*, 6 (4): 363-383.
- West, G.R and A. Gamage (1997), 'Differential Multipliers for Tourism in Victoria,' *Tourism Economics*, 3 (1): 57-68.
- Witt, S.E., M.Z. Brooke and P.J. Buckley (1991), *The Management of International Tourism*. Unwin Hyman, Cambridge, MA.
- World Tourism Organization (1996), *Yearbook of Tourism Statistics*, Vol.1. 48 ed.
- Zikmund, W.G. (1994) *Business Research Methods*, 4th Edition, The Dryden Press, Sydney.

APPENDIX I

KENYA

Location (map)

Kenya



APPENDIX II

INTERNATIONAL TOURIST ARRIVALS AND RECEIPTS: EASTERN AFRICA

Table A2.1: Trends of Tourist Arrivals and Receipts: East Africa

| Country | Arrivals (thousands) | | Receipts (US\$ million) | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|--------|-------------------------|-------|
| | 1993 | 1994 | 1993 | 1994 |
| Burundi | 75 | 29 | 3 | 3 |
| Comoros | 24 | 27 | 8 | 9 |
| Djibouti | 25 | 22 | 13 | 10 |
| Ethiopia | 93 | 98 | 20 | 28 |
| Kenya | 826 | 863 | 413 | 421 |
| Madagascar | 55 | 66 | 41 | 54 |
| Malawi | 153 | 154 | 7 | 5 |
| Mauritius | 375 | 401 | 301 | 356 |
| Reunion | 242 | 263 | --- | --- |
| Rwanda | 2 | 1 | 2 | 2 |
| Seychelles | 116 | 110 | 116 | 103 |
| Somalia | 20 | 15 | | |
| Uganda | 103 | 119 | 50 | 61 |
| Tanzania | 230 | 262 | 147 | 192 |
| Zambia | 157 | 153 | 44 | 43 |
| Zimbabwe | 943 | 1099 | 138 | 153 |
| Total: Eastern Africa | 18,071 | 18,260 | 1,303 | 1,440 |

Source: WTO, Yearbook of Tourism Statistics

Table A2.2: International Visitor Arrival and Expenditure for Kenya:
1980 – 1996

| Year | Arrivals ('000s) | Earnings (K£ millions) |
|------|------------------|------------------------|
| | | |
| 1980 | 393.3 | 82.5 |
| 1981 | 365.2 | 90.0 |
| 1982 | 392.1 | 118.0 |
| 1983 | 372.3 | 122.0 |
| 1984 | 462.2 | 152.0 |
| 1985 | 540.6 | 197.0 |
| 1986 | 614.2 | 248.0 |
| 1987 | 661.3 | 292.0 |
| 1988 | 694.9 | 349.0 |
| 1989 | 734.7 | 432.0 |
| 1990 | 814.4 | 533.0 |
| 1991 | 804.6 | 594.0 |
| 1992 | 781.5 | 713.0 |
| 1993 | 826.2 | 1222.0 |
| 1994 | 863.4 | 1405.0 |
| 1995 | 690.5 | 1250.0 |
| 1996 | 712.0 | 1280.0 |

Source: Economic Survey, various years

APPENDIX III

THE 1976 INPUT-OUTPUT TABLES FOR KENYA

INPUT/OUTPUT TABLES FOR KENYA

1976

CENTRAL BUREAU OF STATISTICS
MINISTRY OF ECONOMIC PLANNING AND COMMUNITY AFFAIRS

OCTOBER 1979

TABLE 1: BASIC INPUT/OUTPUT TABLE AT PRODUCER'S PRICES

TOTAL DIMENSION .

DELIVERING SECTORS

RECEIVING SECTORS

| | |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| 1 | TRADITIONAL ECONOMY |
| 2 | AGRICULTURE |
| 3 | FISHING & FORESTRY |
| 4 | PROSPECTING, MINING & QUARRYING |
| 5 | M. OF FOOD PREPARATIONS |
| 6 | M. OF BAKERY PRODUCTS, CHOCOLATE & SWEETS |
| 7 | M. OF BEVERAGES & TOBACCO |
| 8 | M. OF TEXTILE RAW-MATERIALS, ROPE & TWINE |
| 9 | M. OF FINISHED TEXTILES |
| 10 | M. OF GARMENTS, KNITWEAR & MADE-UP TEXTILES |
| 11 | M. OF FOOTWEAR, LEATHER & FUR PRODUCTS |
| 12 | M. OF WOOD PRODUCTS INCL. FURNITURE |
| 13 | M. OF PAPER & PAPERPRODS., PRINTING & PUBLISHING |
| 14 | M. OF PETROLUM PRODUCTS |
| 15 | M. OF RUBBER PRODUCTS |
| 16 | M. OF PAINT, DETERGENT & SOAP |
| 17 | M. OF OTHER CHEMICALS |
| 18 | M. OF MISC. NON-METALLIC MINERAL PRODUCTS |
| 19 | M. OF METAL PRODUCTS, MACHINERY & MISC. |
| 20 | BUILDING & REPAIR OF TRANSPORT EQUIPMENT |
| 21 | ELECTRICITY SUPPLY |
| 22 | WATER SUPPLY |
| 23 | BUILDING & CONSTRUCTION |
| 24 | WHOLESALE & RETAIL TRADE |
| 25 | TRANSPORT & SERVICES ALLIED TO TRANSPORT |
| 26 | COMMUNICATION |
| 27 | RESTAURANT & HOTEL SERVICES |
| 28 | OWNERSHIP OF DWELLINGS |
| 29 | FINANCIAL SERVICES |
| 30 | MISC. SERVICES (EXCL. GOVERNMENT SERVICES) |
| 31 | GOVT. SERVICES, PUBL. ADM. & DEFENCE |
| 32 | " EDUCATION |
| 33 | " HEALTH |
| 34 | " AGRICULTURAL |
| 35 | " OTHER |
| 36 | OWNERSHIP OF BUSINESS PREMISES |
| 37 | UNSPECIFIED (INCL. HUNTING) |
| TOTAL INTERMEDIATE INPUTS | |
| DEPRECIATION | |
| WAGES & SALARIES | |
| PROFITS | |
| INDIRECT TAXES (EXCL. IMPORT DUTIES) | |
| SUBSIDIES | |
| INTEREST PAID | |
| GROSS VALUE ADDED | |
| GROSS OUTPUT | |
| IMPORT CIF | |
| IMPORT DUTIES | |
| IMPORT INCL. DUTIES | |
| TOTAL SUPPLY OF RESOURCES | |

"M." SHORT FOR: MANUFACTURING

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
|-------|--------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 8600 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 21272 | 0 | 0 | 103894 | 30 | 1123 | 2108 | 0 | 279 | 754 | 24 |
| 1361 | 0 | 13 | 0 | 166 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 864 |
| 0 | 79 | 0 | 1016 | 432 | 0 | 194 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 7 |
| 0 | 6036 | 0 | 0 | 61106 | 10962 | 9225 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2492 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 100 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2975 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 117 | 504 | 328 | 901 | 0 | 0 | 321 | 1829 | 47 | 12 | 262 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 12 | 1735 | 11905 | 253 | 510 |
| 0 | 2734 | 1 | 3 | 25 | 0 | 5 | 3 | 1 | 1454 | 2 | 20 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 17 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 819 | 0 |
| 2531 | 0 | 3 | 18 | 23 | 0 | 76 | 2 | 2 | 4 | 3 | 4757 |
| 0 | 61 | 0 | 350 | 10754 | 167 | 1006 | 86 | 256 | 1199 | 745 | 167 |
| 0 | 5012 | 447 | 1276 | 3977 | 84 | 1341 | 185 | 325 | 348 | 66 | 2416 |
| 0 | 150 | 38 | 67 | 151 | 5 | 58 | 6 | 5 | 24 | 534 | 143 |
| 0 | 0 | 2 | 11 | 119 | 0 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 150 |
| 0 | 13918 | 2 | 404 | 10141 | 44 | 1074 | 225 | 2684 | 302 | 1252 | 1516 |
| 2241 | 0 | 2 | 521 | 283 | 12 | 364 | 5 | 10 | 6 | 0 | 70 |
| 1803 | 982 | 10 | 509 | 8265 | 30 | 1279 | 382 | 345 | 1315 | 176 | 2883 |
| 0 | 172 | 136 | 311 | 935 | 25 | 262 | 29 | 33 | 141 | 13 | 623 |
| 0 | 1002 | 0 | 208 | 2200 | 31 | 455 | 142 | 367 | 284 | 124 | 290 |
| 0 | 155 | 0 | 59 | 290 | 19 | 450 | 4 | 102 | 32 | 7 | 18 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 294 | 980 | 8 | 190 | 46 | 43 | 95 | 13 | 127 |
| 814 | 8529 | 68 | 403 | 12389 | 121 | 3044 | 317 | 854 | 2501 | 512 | 1976 |
| 0 | 762 | 11 | 1000 | 1411 | 2 | 1021 | 26 | 45 | 71 | 18 | 13 |
| 0 | 65 | 0 | 21 | 399 | 4 | 84 | 25 | 61 | 110 | 12 | 80 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 23 | 131 | 1 | 28 | 0 | 25 | 45 | 0 | 5 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 430 | 0 | 700 | 5123 | 99 | 1085 | 382 | 949 | 2742 | 82 | 1451 |
| 0 | 3256 | 0 | 281 | 999 | 11 | 283 | 9 | 86 | 199 | 159 | 164 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 181 | 0 | 139 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 308 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 156 | 547 | 111 | 124 | 10 | 51 | 241 | 100 | 296 |
| 0 | 22 | 0 | 554 | 1388 | 90 | 228 | 65 | 65 | 1600 | 122 | 93 |
| 17350 | 65062 | 1257 | 8595 | 229279 | 11957 | 26127 | 4393 | 9873 | 24944 | 8270 | 19150 |
| 0 | 27090 | 490 | 715 | 5207 | 314 | 1800 | 510 | 795 | 935 | 228 | 767 |
| 970 | 51404 | 6235 | 1854 | 11703 | 1165 | 6618 | 1125 | 2151 | 3755 | 1130 | 3760 |
| 68840 | 376385 | 1875 | 314 | 10153 | 447 | 12068 | 220 | -469 | 1980 | 1039 | 1304 |
| 0 | 2720 | 49 | 141 | 8275 | 536 | 33686 | 69 | 3862 | 2943 | 1122 | 1197 |
| 0 | -346 | -15 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 8816 | 0 | 526 | 3234 | 84 | 589 | 240 | 873 | 640 | 67 | 246 |
| 69810 | 466069 | 8634 | 3550 | 38572 | 2546 | 54761 | 2164 | 7212 | 10253 | 3586 | 7274 |
| 87160 | 531131 | 9890 | 12146 | 267852 | 14403 | 80890 | 6557 | 17085 | 35196 | 11855 | 26424 |
| 0 | 10570 | 404 | 94318 | 14551 | 104 | 1943 | 1019 | 14935 | 9959 | 1713 | 1654 |
| 0 | 370 | 53 | 18674 | 1955 | 20 | 1996 | 201 | 5458 | 3444 | 648 | 247 |
| 0 | 10940 | 457 | 112992 | 16506 | 124 | 3939 | 1220 | 20393 | 13403 | 2361 | 1901 |
| 87160 | 542071 | 10347 | 125138 | 284358 | 14527 | 84829 | 7777 | 37478 | 48599 | 14216 | 28325 |

| 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 |
|-------|--------|-------|-------|--------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|--------|--------|
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 234 | 0 | 6421 | 0 | 152 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 47 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 109964 | 32 | 14 | 123 | 2443 | 429 | 0 | 0 | 42 | 6906 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 8030 | 4607 | 0 | 578 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 70 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 81 | 27 | 408 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 101 | 892 |
| 83 | 0 | 253 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 70 | 78 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 5 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 7 | 17 | 19 | 4 | 7 | 23 | 3 |
| 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 3 | 28 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 0 |
| 13 | 15 | 0 | 0 | 213 | 40 | 270 | 196 | 28 | 5 | 4226 | 64 |
| 1695 | 72 | 111 | 778 | 1048 | 863 | 1673 | 590 | 399 | 8 | 1078 | 2684 |
| 444 | 585 | 286 | 318 | 705 | 4419 | 2262 | 1982 | 3111 | 594 | 15027 | 3820 |
| 31 | 0 | 2255 | 8 | 36 | 104 | 130 | 913 | 50 | 27 | 1084 | 684 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 63 | 69 | 15 | 548 | 466 | 9 | 2 | 2295 | 0 |
| 2359 | 1006 | 1023 | 2882 | 12583 | 218 | 7369 | 311 | 0 | 96 | 2808 | 105 |
| 3 | 23 | 11 | 48 | 574 | 2059 | 988 | 636 | 31 | 78 | 13939 | 0 |
| 1469 | 638 | 518 | 251 | 1668 | 1880 | 46060 | 5900 | 1134 | 363 | 25446 | 1372 |
| 141 | 0 | 132 | 46 | 182 | 470 | 606 | 16913 | 258 | 127 | 2331 | 948 |
| 303 | 488 | 157 | 51 | 286 | 1317 | 970 | 618 | 1458 | 41 | 824 | 505 |
| 25 | 71 | 26 | 33 | 47 | 77 | 100 | 19 | 29 | 1526 | 224 | 240 |
| 359 | 1563 | 28 | 7 | 177 | 407 | 601 | 114 | 0 | 0 | 19313 | 0 |
| 2486 | 250 | 438 | 570 | 2484 | 1204 | 5773 | 2546 | 565 | 157 | 7615 | 2688 |
| 373 | 0 | 124 | 375 | 566 | 1191 | 756 | 2 | 218 | 120 | 2746 | 10785 |
| 356 | 51 | 39 | 49 | 133 | 84 | 344 | 308 | 230 | 55 | 306 | 2959 |
| 47 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 35 | 31 | 167 | 151 | 470 | 79 | 1833 | 84 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 1942 | 697 | 408 | 314 | 1661 | 564 | 4069 | 1810 | 1202 | 103 | 4817 | 19166 |
| 439 | 246 | 45 | 248 | 653 | 146 | 871 | 269 | 191 | 22 | 438 | 640 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 322 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 551 | 0 | 91 | 101 | 262 | 113 | 681 | 1335 | 204 | 79 | 760 | 7150 |
| 495 | 228 | 263 | 22 | 38 | 1385 | 363 | 341 | 367 | 316 | 1875 | 2202 |
| 35712 | 116223 | 6477 | 14238 | 34713 | 19072 | 76283 | 35520 | 9958 | 3849 | 116024 | 57191 |
| 2165 | 896 | 543 | 1125 | 1466 | 1789 | 2393 | 1900 | 1864 | 276 | 6049 | 7596 |
| 7405 | 807 | 1129 | 2213 | 5133 | 3524 | 11840 | 10170 | 1480 | 3750 | 37820 | 53160 |
| 3085 | 3207 | 1254 | 3310 | 5155 | 5036 | 6509 | 994 | 3620 | 1371 | 1353 | 50994 |
| 2617 | 6522 | 1027 | 2542 | 3495 | 846 | 14770 | 7231 | 444 | 29 | 434 | 2514 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -10 | 0 | 0 |
| 1991 | 225 | 127 | 233 | 744 | 852 | 987 | 3486 | 886 | 953 | 978 | 7457 |
| 17263 | 11657 | 4080 | 9423 | 15993 | 12047 | 36499 | 23781 | 8294 | 6369 | 46634 | 121721 |
| 52975 | 127880 | 10557 | 23661 | 50706 | 31120 | 112780 | 59302 | 18254 | 10219 | 162654 | 178911 |
| 10490 | 8386 | 3733 | 987 | 46110 | 3551 | 120834 | 33649 | 473 | 44 | 1000 | 1856 |
| 1552 | 587 | 473 | 295 | 3556 | 738 | 15465 | 9741 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 12042 | 8973 | 4206 | 1282 | 49666 | 4289 | 136299 | 43390 | 473 | 44 | 1000 | 1856 |
| 45017 | 136853 | 14763 | 24943 | 100372 | 35409 | 249079 | 102692 | 18727 | 10263 | 163654 | 180767 |

| 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 |
|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-----|
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 15 | 0 | 510 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 114 | 73 | 44 | 217 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 108 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 6 | 0 |
| 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 1264 | 0 | 26385 | 0 | 0 | 139 | 5944 | 4541 | 2766 | 2034 | 2245 | 0 |
| 14 | 0 | 89 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 6 | 1 | 24 | 0 |
| 682 | 0 | 11275 | 0 | 0 | 1026 | 12 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 0 |
| 542 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 0 |
| 32 | 0 | 76 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 59 | 26 | 22 | 15 | 2 | 0 |
| 104 | 0 | 25 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 215 | 105 | 42 | 35 | 76 | 0 |
| 7 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 58 | 20 | 12 | 16 | 6 | 0 |
| 0 | 776 | 277 | 0 | 100 | 7 | 16 | 11 | 6 | 24 | 1 | 0 |
| 1499 | 463 | 210 | 0 | 803 | 2127 | 445 | 3377 | 80 | 717 | 112 | 0 |
| 24010 | 41 | 628 | 0 | 568 | 1608 | 2319 | 729 | 296 | 1420 | 200 | 0 |
| 1639 | 0 | 47 | 0 | 102 | 180 | 77 | 58 | 44 | 77 | 490 | 0 |
| 30 | 0 | 307 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 40 | 5 | 19 | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| 231 | 0 | 249 | 0 | 0 | 613 | 0 | 263 | 1095 | 469 | 0 | 0 |
| 178 | 0 | 133 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 17 | 12 | 17 | 5 | 0 |
| 2789 | 3301 | 235 | 0 | 1325 | 535 | 1283 | 499 | 470 | 281 | 231 | 0 |
| 17254 | 0 | 153 | 0 | 220 | 556 | 470 | 71 | 58 | 189 | 596 | 0 |
| 774 | 206 | 395 | 0 | 133 | 338 | 491 | 253 | 151 | 21 | 258 | 0 |
| 1643 | 73 | 286 | 0 | 129 | 357 | 343 | 146 | 130 | 16 | 244 | 0 |
| 20 | 74 | 300 | 4978 | 260 | 61 | 10186 | 1480 | 747 | 814 | 1229 | 0 |
| 4399 | 487 | 832 | 0 | 205 | 593 | 1138 | 589 | 295 | 123 | 27 | 0 |
| 36840 | 2621 | 96 | 0 | 679 | 2300 | 6491 | 848 | 487 | 93 | 1404 | 0 |
| 4303 | 6884 | 107 | 0 | 956 | 543 | 704 | 177 | 99 | 22 | 89 | 0 |
| 5064 | 0 | 33 | 0 | 1267 | 36 | 2496 | 274 | 170 | 317 | 287 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 15164 | 0 | 631 | 0 | 11198 | 2349 | 0 | 0 | 142 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 821 | 6 | 187 | 0 | 140 | 1611 | 466 | 175 | 14 | 221 | 924 | 0 |
| 0 | 40 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 134 | 0 | 0 | 34 | 9 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 17 | 2 | 0 |
| 0 | 28 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 24 | 15 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 13 | 0 |
| 3460 | 448 | 3295 | 0 | 2096 | 3230 | 5251 | 2131 | 1136 | 1105 | 1367 | 0 |
| 340 | 592 | 38 | 0 | 459 | 1920 | 1742 | 472 | 368 | 358 | 443 | 0 |
| 123121 | 16040 | 46911 | 4978 | 20640 | 20186 | 40414 | 16399 | 8742 | 8504 | 10519 | 0 |
| 10823 | 893 | 2588 | 0 | 1717 | 2633 | 671 | 80 | 167 | 617 | 292 | 0 |
| 35960 | 5240 | 12310 | 0 | 32071 | 25821 | 52041 | 82597 | 17264 | 10736 | 20159 | 0 |
| 9574 | 1564 | 9769 | 49837 | 4011 | 133 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 838 | 41 | 1551 | 6564 | 2388 | 785 | 196 | 73 | 127 | 41 | 75 | 0 |
| -19 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -367 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -13 | 0 |
| 4649 | 447 | 583 | 0 | 30225 | 2976 | 0 | 75 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 0 |
| 61825 | 8185 | 26801 | 56401 | 70412 | 31981 | 52908 | 82825 | 17558 | 11401 | 20513 | 0 |
| 184945 | 24225 | 73711 | 61379 | 91052 | 52170 | 93321 | 99224 | 26298 | 19905 | 31032 | 0 |
| 22140 | 2600 | 6572 | 544 | 6718 | 9523 | 5 | 6174 | 21 | 0 | 0 | 130 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 22140 | 2600 | 6572 | 544 | 6718 | 9545 | 5 | 6174 | 21 | 0 | 0 | 130 |
| 207085 | 26825 | 80283 | 61923 | 97770 | 61715 | 93326 | 105398 | 26319 | 19905 | 31032 | 130 |

| 37 | TOTAL INTERMEDIATE USES | EXPORT | PRIVATE CONSUMPTION | CHANGES IN STOCKS | GENERAL GOVERNMENT CONSUMPTION | GROSS FIXED CAPITAL FORMATION | TOTAL USE OF RESOURCES | SECTOR NOS. |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------|------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|------------------------------|----------------|
| 0 | 8600 | 0 | 55546 | 0 | 0 | 23014 | 87160 | 1 |
| 0 | 137264 | 139137 | 250339 | 10080 | 0 | 5251 | 542071 | 2 |
| 0 | 2593 | 2041 | 4502 | 1212 | 0 | 0 | 10347 | 3 |
| 0 | 121684 | 2518 | 953 | -16 | 0 | 0 | 125138 | 4 |
| 0 | 148354 | 31581 | 102368 | 2057 | 0 | 0 | 284358 | 5 |
| 0 | 250 | 326 | 13840 | 111 | 0 | 0 | 14527 | 6 |
| 0 | 15975 | 1244 | 66880 | 731 | 0 | 0 | 84829 | 7 |
| 0 | 6464 | 625 | 646 | 42 | 0 | 0 | 7777 | 8 |
| 0 | 15139 | 1173 | 21049 | 116 | 0 | 0 | 37478 | 9 |
| 0 | 4948 | 3799 | 39623 | 228 | 0 | 0 | 48599 | 10 |
| 0 | 1022 | 2252 | 10851 | 91 | 0 | 0 | 14216 | 11 |
| 0 | 13707 | 4603 | 6730 | 422 | 0 | 2864 | 28325 | 12 |
| 0 | 57623 | 5216 | 7390 | -5213 | 0 | 0 | 65017 | 13 |
| 0 | 80849 | 46881 | 10955 | -1830 | 0 | 0 | 136853 | 14 |
| 0 | 9217 | 596 | 5658 | -706 | 0 | 0 | 14763 | 15 |
| 0 | 4169 | 2348 | 18715 | -289 | 0 | 0 | 24943 | 16 |
| 0 | 65244 | 17561 | 18299 | -735 | 0 | 0 | 100372 | 17 |
| 0 | 22269 | 8194 | 4164 | 748 | 0 | 34 | 35409 | 18 |
| 0 | 115654 | 9009 | 36288 | -3718 | 0 | 91848 | 249079 | 19 |
| 0 | 44403 | 4329 | 15283 | 0 | 0 | 38680 | 102692 | 20 |
| 0 | 15141 | 259 | 3326 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 18727 | 21 |
| 0 | 6920 | 208 | 3134 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10263 | 22 |
| 0 | 44524 | 0 | 0 | 424 | 0 | 118707 | 163654 | 23 |
| 0 | 68217 | 49953 | 53177 | 88 | 0 | 9330 | 180767 | 24 |
| 0 | 74840 | 70460 | 61784 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 207085 | 25 |
| 0 | 19659 | 1500 | 5668 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 26825 | 26 |
| 0 | 13105 | 18896 | 48282 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 80283 | 27 |
| 0 | 0 | 2704 | 59219 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 61923 | 28 |
| 0 | 79280 | 8391 | 10101 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 97770 | 29 |
| 0 | 14122 | 10312 | 36577 | 0 | 0 | 702 | 61715 | 30 |
| 0 | 232 | 26 | 2542 | 0 | 90526 | 0 | 93326 | 31 |
| 0 | 642 | 871 | 10065 | 0 | 93820 | 0 | 105398 | 32 |
| 0 | 0 | 104 | 5160 | 0 | 21055 | 0 | 26319 | 33 |
| 0 | 327 | 0 | 668 | 0 | 18910 | 0 | 19905 | 34 |
| 0 | 98 | 0 | 1454 | 0 | 29480 | 0 | 31032 | 35 |
| 0 | 36482 | 150 | -36502 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 130 | 36 |
| 23380 | 42734 | 4290 | -45057 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1970 | 37 |
| 23380 | 1291748 | 451557 | 909676 | 3843 | 253791 | 290430 | 3201045 | |
| 0 | 87394 | | | | | | | |
| 0 | 524500 | | | | | | | |
| -23380 | 611052 | | | | | | | |
| 49 | 109799 | | | | | | | |
| 0 | -770 | | | | | | | |
| 0 | 73196 | | | | | | | |
| -23331 | 1405171 | | | | | | | |
| 49 | 2696919 | | | | | | | |
| 1657 | 438367 | | | | | | | |
| 264 | 65759 | | | | | | | |
| 1921 | 504126 | | | | | | | |
| 1970 | 3201045 | | | | | | | |

APPENDIX IV

***GRIMP* ANALYSIS**

OF

THE ELEVEN SECTOR

INPUT-OUTPUT TABLE FOR KENYA

The Sectors in the 11-Sector Input-Output Table for Kenya

a) The 37-Intermediate sectors were aggregated into the following 11-sectors:

| <u>Sector Number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector(s) number¹</u> |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------|--|
| 1 | Restaurant & Hotel Services | 27 |
| 2. | Transport and Communications | 20, 25, & 26, |
| 3. | Wholesale and Retail Trade | 24 |
| 4. | Financial & Business Services | 29, 30 & 36 |
| 5. | Agriculture, Fishing and Forestry | 1, 2, 3 & 37 |
| 6. | Manufacturing | 5 – 19 |
| 7. | Government Services | 31, 32, 33, 34 & 35 |
| 8. | Electricity and Water Supply | 21 & 22 |
| 9. | Building and Construction | 23 |
| 10. | Mining | 4 |
| 11. | Ownership of dwellings | 28 |

b) The 7-Primary Input sectors were aggregated into the following 5 sectors:

| <u>New sector number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector name & row</u> |
|--------------------------|----------------|---|
| H-Hold | House-Hold | Wages & Salaries (2) |
| PI 2 | Depreciation | Depreciation (1) |
| PI 3 | Profits | Profits (3), Subsidies (5), Interest paid (6) |
| PI 4 | Indirect Taxes | Indirect Taxes (4) |
| PI 5 | Imports | Imports: including duties (7) |

¹ See appendix III for the original sector names.

c) The 5-Final Demand sectors remained the same, although the first and second columns were inter-changed.

| <u>New sector number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Original sector column</u> |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| H-Hold | Private Consumption | 2 |
| FD 2 | Exports | 1 |
| FD 3 | Changes in stocks | 3 |
| FD 4 | General Government Consumption | 4 |
| FD 5 | Gross Capital Formation | 5 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00

Page 1

Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Date: 08-04-1997

Transactions Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| Sector | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 |
|---------|-------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 33 | 5215 | 84 | 1303 | 0 | 521 |
| 2 | 356 | 85125 | 14692 | 5254 | 1146 | 12726 |
| 3 | 832 | 7432 | 2888 | 798 | 9431 | 35919 |
| 4 | 4113 | 23313 | 26956 | 20624 | 3686 | 29307 |
| 5 | 656 | 1288 | 2202 | 2379 | 55148 | 122564 |
| 6 | 39940 | 48696 | 9624 | 9151 | 36594 | 307874 |
| 7 | 0 | 68 | 0 | 39 | 308 | 642 |
| 8 | 681 | 3333 | 745 | 957 | 1157 | 8766 |
| 9 | 300 | 208 | 0 | 321 | 0 | 4654 |
| 10 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 79 | 113638 |
| 11 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| TOTAL I | 46911 | 174681 | 57191 | 40826 | 107549 | 636611 |
| H-Hold | 12310 | 51370 | 53160 | 57892 | 58609 | 63458 |
| PI 2 | 2588 | 13616 | 7596 | 4350 | 27580 | 20933 |
| PI 3 | 10352 | 20714 | 58451 | 37345 | 455976 | 65432 |
| PI 4 | 1551 | 8091 | 2514 | 2806 | 2457 | 83509 |
| PI 5 | 6572 | 68130 | 1856 | 16393 | 13315 | 276604 |
| TOTAL P | 33373 | 161921 | 123577 | 118786 | 557937 | 509936 |
| TOTAL | 80284 | 336602 | 180768 | 159612 | 665486 | 1146547 |
| Employ. | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Page 2
 Date: 08-04-1997

Transactions Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| Sector | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | TOTAL I |
|---------|--------|-------|--------|--------|-------|---------|
| 1 | 3544 | 549 | 1833 | 23 | 0 | 13105 |
| 2 | 11798 | 1010 | 5383 | 1412 | 0 | 138902 |
| 3 | 2177 | 722 | 7615 | 403 | 0 | 68217 |
| 4 | 12932 | 1801 | 6015 | 1137 | 0 | 129884 |
| 5 | 3842 | 683 | 1875 | 554 | 0 | 191191 |
| 6 | 33534 | 5946 | 66036 | 3489 | 0 | 560884 |
| 7 | 242 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1299 |
| 8 | 2053 | 3054 | 1048 | 267 | 0 | 22061 |
| 9 | 14456 | 0 | 19313 | 294 | 4978 | 44524 |
| 10 | 0 | 42 | 6906 | 1016 | 0 | 121684 |
| 11 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| TOTAL I | 84578 | 13807 | 116024 | 8595 | 4978 | 1291751 |
| H-Hold | 182797 | 5230 | 37820 | 1854 | 0 | 524500 |
| PI 2 | 1827 | 2122 | 6049 | 715 | 0 | 87376 |
| PI 3 | 82 | 6830 | 2331 | 840 | 49837 | 708190 |
| PI 4 | 499 | 463 | 434 | 141 | 6564 | 109029 |
| PI 5 | 6200 | 517 | 1000 | 112992 | 544 | 504123 |
| TOTAL P | 191405 | 15162 | 47634 | 116542 | 56945 | 1933218 |
| TOTAL | 275983 | 28969 | 163658 | 125137 | 61923 | 3224969 |
| Employ. | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Page
 Date: 08-04-199

Transactions Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| Sector | H-Hold | FD 2 | FD 3 | FD 4 | FD 5 | TOTAL F |
|---------|--------|--------|-------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 48282 | 18896 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 67178 |
| 2 | 82735 | 76289 | 0 | 0 | 38680 | 197704 |
| 3 | 53177 | 49953 | 88 | 0 | 9330 | 112548 |
| 4 | 10176 | 18853 | 0 | 0 | 702 | 29731 |
| 5 | 265390 | 145468 | 11292 | 0 | 28265 | 450415 |
| 6 | 363456 | 135408 | -7945 | 0 | 94746 | 585665 |
| 7 | 19889 | 1001 | 0 | 253791 | 0 | 274681 |
| 8 | 6460 | 467 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6927 |
| 9 | 0 | 0 | 424 | 0 | 110707 | 119131 |
| 10 | 953 | 2518 | -16 | 0 | 0 | 3455 |
| 11 | 59219 | 2704 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 61923 |
| TOTAL I | 909737 | 451557 | 3843 | 253791 | 290430 | 1909358 |
| H-Hold | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| PI 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| PI 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| PI 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| PI 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| TOTAL P | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| TOTAL | 909737 | 451557 | 3843 | 253791 | 290430 | 1909358 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Page 4
Date: 08-04-1997

Transactions Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| Sector | TOTAL |
|---------|---------|
| 1 | 80283 |
| 2 | 336606 |
| 3 | 180765 |
| 4 | 159615 |
| 5 | 641606 |
| 6 | 1146549 |
| 7 | 275980 |
| 8 | 28988 |
| 9 | 163655 |
| 10 | 125139 |
| 11 | 61923 |
| ----- | |
| 12 | 1001100 |
| ----- | |
| H-Hold | 524500 |
| PI 2 | 87376 |
| PI 3 | 708190 |
| PI 4 | 109029 |
| PI 5 | 504123 |
| ----- | |
| TOTAL P | 1933218 |
| ----- | |
| TOTAL | 5134327 |
| ----- | |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00

Page 1

Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Date: 08-04-1997

Direct Coefficients Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997

| Sector | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1 | 0.0004 | 0.0155 | 0.0005 | 0.0082 | 0.0000 | 0.0005 |
| 2 | 0.0044 | 0.2529 | 0.0813 | 0.0329 | 0.0017 | 0.0111 |
| 3 | 0.0104 | 0.0221 | 0.0160 | 0.0050 | 0.0142 | 0.0313 |
| 4 | 0.0512 | 0.0693 | 0.1491 | 0.1292 | 0.0055 | 0.0256 |
| 5 | 0.0082 | 0.0038 | 0.0122 | 0.0149 | 0.0829 | 0.1069 |
| 6 | 0.4975 | 0.1447 | 0.0532 | 0.0573 | 0.0550 | 0.2685 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0005 | 0.0006 |
| 8 | 0.0085 | 0.0099 | 0.0041 | 0.0060 | 0.0017 | 0.0076 |
| 9 | 0.0037 | 0.0006 | 0.0000 | 0.0020 | 0.0000 | 0.0041 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0001 | 0.0991 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL I | 0.5843 | 0.5190 | 0.3164 | 0.2558 | 0.1616 | 0.5552 |
| H-Hold | 0.1533 | 0.1526 | 0.2941 | 0.3627 | 0.0881 | 0.0553 |
| PI 2 | 0.0322 | 0.0405 | 0.0420 | 0.0273 | 0.0414 | 0.0183 |
| PI 3 | 0.1289 | 0.0615 | 0.3233 | 0.2340 | 0.6852 | 0.0571 |
| PI 4 | 0.0193 | 0.0240 | 0.0139 | 0.0176 | 0.0037 | 0.0728 |
| PI 5 | 0.0819 | 0.2024 | 0.0103 | 0.1027 | 0.0200 | 0.2412 |
| TOTAL P | 0.4157 | 0.4810 | 0.6836 | 0.7442 | 0.8384 | 0.4448 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 |

| Sector | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | TOTAL I |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0128 | 0.0190 | 0.0112 | 0.0002 | 0.0000 | 0.0682 |
| 2 | 0.0427 | 0.0349 | 0.0329 | 0.0113 | 0.0000 | 0.5062 |
| 3 | 0.0079 | 0.0249 | 0.0465 | 0.0032 | 0.0000 | 0.1819 |
| 4 | 0.0469 | 0.0622 | 0.0368 | 0.0091 | 0.0000 | 0.5848 |
| 5 | 0.0139 | 0.0236 | 0.0115 | 0.0044 | 0.0000 | 0.2822 |
| 6 | 0.1215 | 0.2053 | 0.4035 | 0.0279 | 0.0000 | 1.8344 |
| 7 | 0.0009 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0022 |
| 8 | 0.0074 | 0.1054 | 0.0064 | 0.0021 | 0.0000 | 0.1592 |
| 9 | 0.0524 | 0.0000 | 0.1180 | 0.0023 | 0.0804 | 0.2636 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0014 | 0.0422 | 0.0081 | 0.0000 | 0.1510 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL I | 0.3065 | 0.4766 | 0.7089 | 0.0687 | 0.0804 | 4.0334 |
| H-Hold | 0.6623 | 0.1805 | 0.2311 | 0.0148 | 0.0000 | 2.1949 |
| PI 2 | 0.0066 | 0.0733 | 0.0370 | 0.0057 | 0.0000 | 0.3242 |
| PI 3 | 0.0003 | 0.2358 | 0.0142 | 0.0067 | 0.8048 | 2.5519 |
| PI 4 | 0.0018 | 0.0160 | 0.0027 | 0.0011 | 0.1060 | 0.2789 |
| PI 5 | 0.0225 | 0.0178 | 0.0061 | 0.9029 | 0.0088 | 1.6166 |
| TOTAL P | 0.6935 | 0.5234 | 0.2911 | 0.9313 | 0.9196 | 6.9666 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 11.0000 |
| Employ. | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Page 3
 Date: 08-04-1997

Direct Coefficients Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997

| Sector | H-Hold | FD 2 | FD 3 | FD 4 | FD 5 | TOTAL F |
|---------|--------|--------|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0531 | 0.0418 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0949 |
| 2 | 0.0909 | 0.1689 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.1332 | 0.3931 |
| 3 | 0.0585 | 0.1106 | 0.0229 | 0.0000 | 0.0321 | 0.2241 |
| 4 | 0.0112 | 0.0418 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0024 | 0.0554 |
| 5 | 0.2917 | 0.3221 | 2.9383 | 0.0000 | 0.0973 | 3.6495 |
| 6 | 0.3995 | 0.2999 | -2.0674 | 0.0000 | 0.3262 | -1.0418 |
| 7 | 0.0219 | 0.0022 | 0.0000 | 1.0000 | 0.0000 | 1.0241 |
| 8 | 0.0071 | 0.0010 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0081 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.1103 | 0.0000 | 0.4087 | 0.5191 |
| 10 | 0.0010 | 0.0056 | -0.0042 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0025 |
| 11 | 0.0651 | 0.0060 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0711 |
| TOTAL I | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 5.0000 |
| H-Hold | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| PI 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| PI 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| PI 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| PI 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL P | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 5.0000 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Page 4
 Date: 08-04-1997

Direct Coefficients Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997

| Sector | TOTAL |
|---------|--------|
| 1 | 0.1631 |
| 2 | 0.8992 |
| 3 | 0.4056 |
| 4 | 0.6401 |
| 5 | 3.9318 |
| 6 | 0.7926 |
| 7 | 1.0264 |
| 8 | 0.1674 |
| 9 | 0.7826 |
| 10 | 0.1535 |
| 11 | 0.0711 |
| TOTAL I | 9.0334 |
| H-Hold | 2.1949 |
| PI 2 | 0.3242 |
| PI 3 | 2.5519 |
| PI 4 | 0.2789 |
| PI 5 | 1.6166 |
| TOTAL P | 6.9666 |
| TOTAL | |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya.TB

Open Inverse Matrix: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000) Page

| Sector | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 |
|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1 | 1.0024 | 0.0226 | 0.0042 | 0.0106 | 0.0003 | 0.0020 | 0.0156 | 0.0234 |
| 2 | 0.0271 | 1.3551 | 0.1224 | 0.0551 | 0.0069 | 0.0323 | 0.0704 | 0.0683 |
| 3 | 0.0369 | 0.0425 | 1.0247 | 0.0119 | 0.0190 | 0.0494 | 0.0217 | 0.0437 |
| 4 | 0.0914 | 0.1275 | 0.1900 | 1.1601 | 0.0138 | 0.0564 | 0.0752 | 0.1061 |
| 5 | 0.0954 | 0.0451 | 0.0318 | 0.0334 | 1.1013 | 0.1671 | 0.0463 | 0.0744 |
| 6 | 0.7161 | 0.3081 | 0.1224 | 0.1175 | 0.0885 | 1.4087 | 0.2399 | 0.3644 |
| 7 | 0.0005 | 0.0005 | 0.0002 | 0.0004 | 0.0006 | 0.0009 | 1.0011 | 0.0003 |
| 8 | 0.0171 | 0.0191 | 0.0085 | 0.0097 | 0.0032 | 0.0137 | 0.0125 | 1.1231 |
| 9 | 0.0080 | 0.0029 | 0.0011 | 0.0033 | 0.0005 | 0.0071 | 0.0609 | 0.0022 |
| 10 | 0.0719 | 0.0309 | 0.0123 | 0.0119 | 0.0090 | 0.1411 | 0.0266 | 0.0382 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya.TB

Open Inverse Matrix: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000) Page

| Sector | 9 | 10 | 11 |
|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1 | 0.0154 | 0.0007 | 0.0012 |
| 2 | 0.0758 | 0.0176 | 0.0061 |
| 3 | 0.0801 | 0.0057 | 0.0064 |
| 4 | 0.0917 | 0.0148 | 0.0074 |
| 5 | 0.0978 | 0.0109 | 0.0079 |
| 6 | 0.6825 | 0.0475 | 0.0549 |
| 7 | 0.0005 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| 8 | 0.0164 | 0.0032 | 0.0013 |
| 9 | 1.1376 | 0.0030 | 0.0915 |
| 10 | 0.1166 | 1.0131 | 0.0094 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 1.0000 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00

Date: 08-04-1997

RUN I.D.:

Filename: A:kenya.TB

Closed Inverse Matrix: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000) Page

| Sector | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 |
|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1 | 1.0202 | 0.0431 | 0.0321 | 0.0417 | 0.0083 | 0.0117 | 0.0673 | 0.0440 |
| 2 | 0.0738 | 1.4089 | 0.1956 | 0.1366 | 0.0278 | 0.0578 | 0.2061 | 0.1222 |
| 3 | 0.0657 | 0.0756 | 1.0698 | 0.0621 | 0.0320 | 0.0651 | 0.1054 | 0.0770 |
| 4 | 0.1132 | 0.1527 | 0.2242 | 1.1981 | 0.0236 | 0.0683 | 0.1386 | 0.1314 |
| 5 | 0.2206 | 0.1892 | 0.2279 | 0.2517 | 1.1574 | 0.2353 | 0.4099 | 0.2191 |
| 6 | 0.9265 | 0.5503 | 0.4519 | 0.4843 | 0.1827 | 1.5234 | 0.8508 | 0.6075 |
| 7 | 0.0075 | 0.0086 | 0.0111 | 0.0126 | 0.0037 | 0.0047 | 1.0214 | 0.0084 |
| 8 | 0.0227 | 0.0255 | 0.0173 | 0.0195 | 0.0057 | 0.0168 | 0.0288 | 1.1296 |
| 9 | 0.0114 | 0.0068 | 0.0065 | 0.0093 | 0.0020 | 0.0090 | 0.0709 | 0.0062 |
| 10 | 0.0935 | 0.0557 | 0.0460 | 0.0494 | 0.0186 | 0.1528 | 0.0891 | 0.0630 |
| 11 | 0.0203 | 0.0234 | 0.0318 | 0.0354 | 0.0091 | 0.0111 | 0.0590 | 0.0235 |
| H-Hold | 0.3119 | 0.3591 | 0.4885 | 0.5438 | 0.1398 | 0.1701 | 0.9057 | 0.3605 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00

Date: 08-04-1997

RUN I.D.:

Filename: A:kenya.TBL

Closed Inverse Matrix: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000) Page 2

| Sector | 9 | 10 | 11 | H-Hold |
|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1 | 0.0421 | 0.0028 | 0.0034 | 0.0695 |
| 2 | 0.1461 | 0.0230 | 0.0117 | 0.1824 |
| 3 | 0.1234 | 0.0090 | 0.0099 | 0.1124 |
| 4 | 0.1245 | 0.0173 | 0.0100 | 0.0852 |
| 5 | 0.2859 | 0.0255 | 0.0230 | 0.4888 |
| 6 | 0.9986 | 0.0719 | 0.0803 | 0.8212 |
| 7 | 0.0110 | 0.0009 | 0.0009 | 0.0274 |
| 8 | 0.0249 | 0.0038 | 0.0020 | 0.0219 |
| 9 | 1.1428 | 0.0034 | 0.0919 | 0.0135 |
| 10 | 0.1490 | 1.0156 | 0.0120 | 0.0840 |
| 11 | 0.0305 | 0.0024 | 1.0025 | 0.0792 |
| H-Hold | 0.4687 | 0.0362 | 0.0377 | 1.2174 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya.TBL

TOTAL OUTPUT MULTIPLIERS: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLs KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | TYPE 1A | TYPE 1B | TYPE 2A | TYPE 2B |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1 | 1.0000 | 0.5843 | 0.4824 | 0.5086 | 2.5754 | 1.5843 | 2.0667 | 2.5754 | 1.5754 |
| 2 | 1.0000 | 0.5190 | 0.4353 | 0.5856 | 2.5398 | 1.5190 | 1.9542 | 2.5398 | 1.5398 |
| 3 | 1.0000 | 0.3164 | 0.2012 | 0.7967 | 2.3143 | 1.3164 | 1.5176 | 2.3143 | 1.3143 |
| 4 | 1.0000 | 0.2558 | 0.1580 | 0.8869 | 2.3007 | 1.2558 | 1.4138 | 2.3007 | 1.3007 |
| 5 | 1.0000 | 0.1616 | 0.0815 | 0.2279 | 1.4710 | 1.1616 | 1.2431 | 1.4710 | 0.4710 |
| 6 | 1.0000 | 0.5552 | 0.3235 | 0.2774 | 2.1561 | 1.5552 | 1.8787 | 2.1561 | 1.1561 |
| 7 | 1.0000 | 0.3065 | 0.2637 | 1.4771 | 3.0473 | 1.3065 | 1.5702 | 3.0473 | 2.0473 |
| 8 | 1.0000 | 0.4766 | 0.3673 | 0.5879 | 2.4318 | 1.4766 | 1.8440 | 2.4318 | 1.4318 |
| 9 | 1.0000 | 0.7089 | 0.6054 | 0.7645 | 3.0788 | 1.7089 | 2.3143 | 3.0788 | 2.0788 |
| 10 | 1.0000 | 0.0687 | 0.0478 | 0.0590 | 1.1755 | 1.0687 | 1.1165 | 1.1755 | 0.1755 |
| 11 | 1.0000 | 0.0804 | 0.1057 | 0.0615 | 1.2475 | 1.0804 | 1.1860 | 1.2475 | 0.2475 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya.

DISAGGREGATED OUTPUT MULTIPLIER, 1: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 1.0000 | 0.0004 | 0.0019 | 0.0178 | 1.0202 | 0.0202 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0044 | 0.0227 | 0.0467 | 0.0738 | 0.0738 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0104 | 0.0265 | 0.0288 | 0.0657 | 0.0657 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0512 | 0.0402 | 0.0218 | 0.1132 | 0.1132 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0082 | 0.0872 | 0.1252 | 0.2206 | 0.2206 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.4975 | 0.2186 | 0.2104 | 0.9265 | 0.9265 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0005 | 0.0070 | 0.0075 | 0.0075 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0085 | 0.0086 | 0.0056 | 0.0227 | 0.0227 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0037 | 0.0043 | 0.0035 | 0.0114 | 0.0114 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0719 | 0.0215 | 0.0935 | 0.0935 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0203 | 0.0203 | 0.0203 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 0.5843 | 0.4824 | 0.5086 | 2.5754 | 1.5754 |

INITIAL OUTPUT LEVEL 80284.00
OUTPUT FLOW-ON 126477.31
TOTAL OUTPUT EFFECT 206761.33

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED OUTPUT MULTIPLIER, 2: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0155 | 0.0071 | 0.0205 | 0.0431 | 0.0431 |
| 2 | 1.0000 | 0.2529 | 0.1022 | 0.0538 | 1.4089 | 0.4089 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0221 | 0.0204 | 0.0332 | 0.0756 | 0.0756 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0693 | 0.0583 | 0.0251 | 0.1527 | 0.1527 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0038 | 0.0413 | 0.1442 | 0.1892 | 0.1892 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.1447 | 0.1634 | 0.2422 | 0.5503 | 0.5503 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0003 | 0.0081 | 0.0086 | 0.0086 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0099 | 0.0092 | 0.0065 | 0.0255 | 0.0255 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0006 | 0.0022 | 0.0040 | 0.0068 | 0.0068 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0309 | 0.0248 | 0.0557 | 0.0557 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0234 | 0.0234 | 0.0234 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 0.5190 | 0.4353 | 0.5856 | 2.5398 | 1.5398 |

INITIAL OUTPUT LEVEL 336602.00
OUTPUT FLOW-ON 518308.38

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED OUTPUT MULTIPLIER, 3: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0005 | 0.0037 | 0.0279 | 0.0321 | 0.0321 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0813 | 0.0411 | 0.0732 | 0.1956 | 0.1956 |
| 3 | 1.0000 | 0.0160 | 0.0087 | 0.0451 | 1.0698 | 0.0698 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.1491 | 0.0409 | 0.0342 | 0.2242 | 0.2242 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0122 | 0.0196 | 0.1961 | 0.2279 | 0.2279 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0532 | 0.0692 | 0.3295 | 0.4519 | 0.4519 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0110 | 0.0111 | 0.0111 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0041 | 0.0044 | 0.0088 | 0.0173 | 0.0173 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0011 | 0.0054 | 0.0065 | 0.0065 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0123 | 0.0337 | 0.0460 | 0.0460 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0318 | 0.0318 | 0.0318 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 0.3164 | 0.2012 | 0.7967 | 2.3143 | 1.3143 |

INITIAL OUTPUT LEVEL 180768.00
 OUTPUT FLOW-ON 237583.72
 TOTAL OUTPUT EFFECT 418351.69

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED OUTPUT MULTIPLIER, 4: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0082 | 0.0025 | 0.0311 | 0.0417 | 0.0417 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0329 | 0.0222 | 0.0815 | 0.1366 | 0.1366 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0050 | 0.0069 | 0.0502 | 0.0621 | 0.0621 |
| 4 | 1.0000 | 0.1292 | 0.0309 | 0.0381 | 1.1981 | 0.1981 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0149 | 0.0185 | 0.2183 | 0.2517 | 0.2517 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0573 | 0.0601 | 0.3668 | 0.4843 | 0.4843 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0001 | 0.0122 | 0.0126 | 0.0126 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0060 | 0.0037 | 0.0098 | 0.0195 | 0.0195 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0020 | 0.0013 | 0.0060 | 0.0093 | 0.0093 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0119 | 0.0375 | 0.0494 | 0.0494 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0354 | 0.0354 | 0.0354 |
| TOTAL | 1.0000 | 0.2558 | 0.1580 | 0.8869 | 2.3007 | 1.3007 |

INITIAL OUTPUT LEVEL 159612.00
 OUTPUT FLOW-ON 207606.05
 TOTAL OUTPUT EFFECT 367218.03

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:keny

RANKED OUTPUT FLOW-ONS, 1: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON OUTPUT | TOTAL OUTPUT |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 6 | 58.81 | 0.9265 | 74382.29 | 74382.29 |
| 2 | 5 | 14.00 | 0.2206 | 17709.71 | 17709.71 |
| 3 | 4 | 7.19 | 0.1132 | 9090.09 | 9090.09 |
| 4 | 10 | 5.93 | 0.0935 | 7502.98 | 7502.98 |
| 5 | 2 | 4.69 | 0.0738 | 5927.09 | 5927.09 |
| 6 | 3 | 4.17 | 0.0657 | 5271.20 | 5271.20 |
| 7 | 8 | 1.44 | 0.0227 | 1825.76 | 1825.76 |
| 8 | 11 | 1.29 | 0.0203 | 1629.82 | 1629.82 |
| 9 | 1 | 1.28 | 0.0202 | 1618.75 | 81902.75 |
| 10 | 9 | 0.73 | 0.0114 | 918.44 | 918.44 |
| 11 | 7 | 0.48 | 0.0075 | 601.17 | 601.17 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 1.5754 | 126477.31 | 206761.30 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED OUTPUT FLOW-ONS, 2: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON OUTPUT | TOTAL OUTPUT |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 6 | 35.73 | 0.5503 | 185217.47 | 185217.47 |
| 2 | 2 | 26.55 | 0.4089 | 137621.36 | 474223.38 |
| 3 | 5 | 12.29 | 0.1892 | 63696.72 | 63696.72 |
| 4 | 4 | 9.91 | 0.1527 | 51388.61 | 51388.61 |
| 5 | 3 | 4.91 | 0.0756 | 25459.04 | 25459.04 |
| 6 | 10 | 3.62 | 0.0557 | 18757.79 | 18757.79 |
| 7 | 1 | 2.80 | 0.0431 | 14512.21 | 14512.21 |
| 8 | 8 | 1.66 | 0.0255 | 8599.74 | 8599.74 |
| 9 | 11 | 1.52 | 0.0234 | 7867.28 | 7867.28 |
| 10 | 7 | 0.56 | 0.0086 | 2886.34 | 2886.34 |
| 11 | 9 | 0.44 | 0.0068 | 2301.78 | 2301.78 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 1.5398 | 518308.31 | 854910.50 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED OUTPUT FLOW-ONS, 3: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON OUTPUT | TOTAL OUTPUT |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 6 | 34.39 | 0.4519 | 81693.70 | 81693.70 |
| 2 | 5 | 17.34 | 0.2279 | 41201.16 | 41201.16 |
| 3 | 4 | 17.06 | 0.2242 | 40531.93 | 40531.93 |
| 4 | 2 | 14.88 | 0.1956 | 35354.16 | 35354.16 |
| 5 | 3 | 5.31 | 0.0698 | 12613.28 | 193381.28 |
| 6 | 10 | 3.50 | 0.0460 | 8316.64 | 8316.64 |
| 7 | 1 | 2.44 | 0.0321 | 5794.36 | 5794.36 |
| 8 | 11 | 2.42 | 0.0318 | 5747.91 | 5747.91 |
| 9 | 8 | 1.32 | 0.0173 | 3133.08 | 3133.08 |
| 10 | 7 | 0.85 | 0.0111 | 2014.09 | 2014.09 |
| 11 | 9 | 0.50 | 0.0065 | 1183.38 | 1183.38 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 1.3143 | 237583.67 | 418351.62 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED OUTPUT FLOW-ONS, 4: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON OUTPUT | TOTAL OUTPUT |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 6 | 37.23 | 0.4843 | 77298.95 | 77298.95 |
| 2 | 5 | 19.35 | 0.2517 | 40174.52 | 40174.52 |
| 3 | 4 | 15.23 | 0.1981 | 31622.20 | 191234.19 |
| 4 | 2 | 10.50 | 0.1366 | 21795.37 | 21795.37 |
| 5 | 3 | 4.78 | 0.0621 | 9917.15 | 9917.15 |
| 6 | 10 | 3.80 | 0.0494 | 7888.69 | 7888.69 |
| 7 | 1 | 3.20 | 0.0417 | 6650.58 | 6650.58 |
| 8 | 11 | 2.72 | 0.0354 | 5649.91 | 5649.91 |
| 9 | 8 | 1.50 | 0.0195 | 3105.62 | 3105.62 |
| 10 | 7 | 0.97 | 0.0126 | 2012.32 | 2012.32 |
| 11 | 9 | 0.72 | 0.0093 | 1490.74 | 1490.74 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 1.3007 | 207606.02 | 367218.03 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

TOTAL DISAGGREGATED SECTORS

| | |
|----------------------|-----------|
| INITIAL OUTPUT LEVEL | 340380.00 |
| OUTPUT FLOW-ON | 445189.75 |
| TOTAL OUTPUT EFFECT | 785569.75 |

RANKED OUTPUT FLOW-ONS

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------|
| 1 | 6 | 35.71 | 158992.66 |
| 2 | 5 | 18.28 | 81375.67 |
| 3 | 4 | 16.21 | 72154.13 |
| 4 | 2 | 12.84 | 57149.53 |
| 5 | 3 | 5.06 | 22530.43 |
| 6 | 10 | 3.64 | 16205.33 |
| 7 | 1 | 2.80 | 12444.93 |
| 8 | 11 | 2.56 | 11397.81 |
| 9 | 8 | 1.40 | 6238.70 |
| 10 | 7 | 0.90 | 4026.41 |
| 11 | 9 | 0.60 | 2674.12 |
| ----- | | | |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 445189.72 |
| ----- | | | |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya.TBL

TOTAL INCOME MULTIPLIERS: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | TYPE 1A | TYPE 1B | TYPE 2A | TYPE 2B |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1 | 0.1533 | 0.0530 | 0.0498 | 0.0557 | 0.3119 | 1.3458 | 1.6707 | 2.0339 | 1.0339 |
| 2 | 0.1526 | 0.0830 | 0.0593 | 0.0641 | 0.3591 | 1.5438 | 1.9326 | 2.3527 | 1.3527 |
| 3 | 0.2941 | 0.0760 | 0.0311 | 0.0872 | 0.4885 | 1.2585 | 1.3644 | 1.6610 | 0.6610 |
| 4 | 0.3627 | 0.0608 | 0.0232 | 0.0971 | 0.5438 | 1.1676 | 1.2315 | 1.4993 | 0.4993 |
| 5 | 0.0881 | 0.0174 | 0.0093 | 0.0250 | 0.1398 | 1.1976 | 1.3035 | 1.5868 | 0.5868 |
| 6 | 0.0553 | 0.0487 | 0.0357 | 0.0304 | 0.1701 | 1.8796 | 2.5240 | 3.0728 | 2.0728 |
| 7 | 0.6623 | 0.0498 | 0.0318 | 0.1617 | 0.9057 | 1.0752 | 1.1232 | 1.3674 | 0.3674 |
| 8 | 0.1805 | 0.0706 | 0.0449 | 0.0644 | 0.3605 | 1.3910 | 1.6400 | 1.9965 | 0.9965 |
| 9 | 0.2311 | 0.0861 | 0.0678 | 0.0837 | 0.4687 | 1.3728 | 1.6661 | 2.0283 | 1.0283 |
| 10 | 0.0148 | 0.0090 | 0.0059 | 0.0065 | 0.0362 | 1.6057 | 2.0061 | 2.4423 | 1.4423 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0186 | 0.0124 | 0.0067 | 0.0377 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 1.4423 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED INCOME MULTIPLIER, 1: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.1533 | 0.0001 | 0.0003 | 0.0027 | 0.1564 | 0.0031 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0007 | 0.0035 | 0.0071 | 0.0113 | 0.0113 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0030 | 0.0078 | 0.0085 | 0.0193 | 0.0193 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0186 | 0.0146 | 0.0079 | 0.0411 | 0.0411 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0007 | 0.0077 | 0.0110 | 0.0194 | 0.0194 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0275 | 0.0121 | 0.0116 | 0.0513 | 0.0513 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0003 | 0.0046 | 0.0050 | 0.0050 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0015 | 0.0016 | 0.0010 | 0.0041 | 0.0041 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0009 | 0.0010 | 0.0008 | 0.0026 | 0.0026 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0011 | 0.0003 | 0.0014 | 0.0014 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL | 0.1533 | 0.0530 | 0.0498 | 0.0557 | 0.3119 | 0.1585 |

INITIAL INCOME LEVEL 12310.00
 INCOME FLOW-ON 12727.66
 TOTAL INCOME EFFECT 25037.66

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
 RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
 Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED INCOME MULTIPLIER, 2: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997,

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0024 | 0.0011 | 0.0031 | 0.0066 | 0.0066 |
| 2 | 0.1526 | 0.0386 | 0.0156 | 0.0082 | 0.2150 | 0.0624 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0065 | 0.0060 | 0.0098 | 0.0222 | 0.0222 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0251 | 0.0211 | 0.0091 | 0.0554 | 0.0554 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0003 | 0.0036 | 0.0127 | 0.0167 | 0.0167 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0080 | 0.0090 | 0.0134 | 0.0305 | 0.0305 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0001 | 0.0002 | 0.0053 | 0.0057 | 0.0057 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0018 | 0.0017 | 0.0012 | 0.0046 | 0.0046 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0001 | 0.0005 | 0.0009 | 0.0016 | 0.0016 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0005 | 0.0004 | 0.0008 | 0.0008 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL | 0.1526 | 0.0830 | 0.0593 | 0.0641 | 0.3591 | 0.2064 |

INITIAL INCOME LEVEL 51370.00
 INCOME FLOW-ON 69489.05
 TOTAL INCOME EFFECT 120859.05

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED INCOME MULTIPLIER, 3: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0001 | 0.0006 | 0.0043 | 0.0049 | 0.0049 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0124 | 0.0063 | 0.0112 | 0.0298 | 0.0298 |
| 3 | 0.2941 | 0.0047 | 0.0026 | 0.0133 | 0.3146 | 0.0205 |
| 4 | 0.0000 | 0.0541 | 0.0148 | 0.0124 | 0.0813 | 0.0813 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0011 | 0.0017 | 0.0173 | 0.0201 | 0.0201 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0029 | 0.0038 | 0.0182 | 0.0250 | 0.0250 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0001 | 0.0073 | 0.0074 | 0.0074 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0007 | 0.0008 | 0.0016 | 0.0031 | 0.0031 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0003 | 0.0012 | 0.0015 | 0.0015 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0005 | 0.0007 | 0.0007 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL | 0.2941 | 0.0760 | 0.0311 | 0.0872 | 0.4885 | 0.1944 |

INITIAL INCOME LEVEL 53160.00
INCOME FLOW-ON 35140.81
TOTAL INCOME EFFECT 88300.81

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

DISAGGREGATED INCOME MULTIPLIER, 4: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997

| SECTOR | INITIAL | FIRST | INDUST | CONS'M | TOTAL | FLOW-ON |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1 | 0.0000 | 0.0013 | 0.0004 | 0.0048 | 0.0064 | 0.0064 |
| 2 | 0.0000 | 0.0050 | 0.0034 | 0.0124 | 0.0208 | 0.0208 |
| 3 | 0.0000 | 0.0015 | 0.0020 | 0.0148 | 0.0183 | 0.0183 |
| 4 | 0.3627 | 0.0469 | 0.0112 | 0.0138 | 0.4346 | 0.0719 |
| 5 | 0.0000 | 0.0013 | 0.0016 | 0.0192 | 0.0222 | 0.0222 |
| 6 | 0.0000 | 0.0032 | 0.0033 | 0.0203 | 0.0268 | 0.0268 |
| 7 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0001 | 0.0081 | 0.0084 | 0.0084 |
| 8 | 0.0000 | 0.0011 | 0.0007 | 0.0018 | 0.0035 | 0.0035 |
| 9 | 0.0000 | 0.0005 | 0.0003 | 0.0014 | 0.0022 | 0.0022 |
| 10 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0002 | 0.0006 | 0.0007 | 0.0007 |
| 11 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0000 |
| TOTAL | 0.3627 | 0.0608 | 0.0232 | 0.0971 | 0.5438 | 0.1811 |

INITIAL INCOME LEVEL 57892.00
INCOME FLOW-ON 28903.27
TOTAL INCOME EFFECT 86795.27

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED INCOME FLOW-ONS, 1: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON INCOME | TOTAL INCOME |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 6 | 32.35 | 0.0513 | 4116.84 | 4116.84 |
| 2 | 4 | 25.90 | 0.0411 | 3297.02 | 3297.02 |
| 3 | 5 | 12.25 | 0.0194 | 1559.69 | 1559.69 |
| 4 | 3 | 12.18 | 0.0193 | 1550.15 | 1550.15 |
| 5 | 2 | 7.11 | 0.0113 | 904.55 | 904.55 |
| 6 | 7 | 3.13 | 0.0050 | 398.19 | 398.19 |
| 7 | 8 | 2.59 | 0.0041 | 329.62 | 329.62 |
| 8 | 1 | 1.95 | 0.0031 | 248.20 | 12558.20 |
| 9 | 9 | 1.67 | 0.0026 | 212.24 | 212.24 |
| 10 | 10 | 0.87 | 0.0014 | 111.16 | 111.16 |
| 11 | 11 | 0.00 | 0.0000 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 0.1585 | 12727.66 | 25037.66 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED INCOME FLOW-ONS, 2: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON INCOME | TOTAL INCOME |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 2 | 30.22 | 0.0624 | 21002.88 | 72372.88 |
| 2 | 4 | 26.82 | 0.0554 | 18638.88 | 18638.88 |
| 3 | 6 | 14.75 | 0.0305 | 10251.24 | 10251.24 |
| 4 | 3 | 10.77 | 0.0222 | 7486.96 | 7486.96 |
| 5 | 5 | 8.07 | 0.0167 | 5609.74 | 5609.74 |
| 6 | 1 | 3.20 | 0.0066 | 2225.17 | 2225.17 |
| 7 | 7 | 2.75 | 0.0057 | 1911.77 | 1911.77 |
| 8 | 8 | 2.23 | 0.0046 | 1552.58 | 1552.58 |
| 9 | 9 | 0.77 | 0.0016 | 531.92 | 531.92 |
| 10 | 10 | 0.40 | 0.0008 | 277.91 | 277.91 |
| 11 | 11 | 0.00 | 0.0000 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 0.2064 | 69489.05 | 120859.04 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED INCOME FLOW-ONS, 3: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON INCOME | TOTAL INCOME |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 4 | 41.83 | 0.0813 | 14701.12 | 14701.12 |
| 2 | 2 | 15.35 | 0.0298 | 5395.52 | 5395.52 |
| 3 | 6 | 12.87 | 0.0250 | 4521.51 | 4521.51 |
| 4 | 3 | 10.56 | 0.0205 | 3709.29 | 56869.30 |
| 5 | 5 | 10.33 | 0.0201 | 3628.56 | 3628.56 |
| 6 | 7 | 3.80 | 0.0074 | 1334.03 | 1334.03 |
| 7 | 1 | 2.53 | 0.0049 | 888.45 | 888.45 |
| 8 | 8 | 1.61 | 0.0031 | 565.64 | 565.64 |
| 9 | 9 | 0.78 | 0.0015 | 273.47 | 273.47 |
| 10 | 10 | 0.35 | 0.0007 | 123.22 | 123.22 |
| 11 | 11 | 0.00 | 0.0000 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 0.1944 | 35140.81 | 88300.81 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

RANKED INCOME FLOW-ONS, 4: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

| RANK | SECTOR | PERCENT | FLOW-ON MULTIPLIER | FLOW-ON INCOME | TOTAL INCOME |
|-------|--------|---------|-----------------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1 | 4 | 39.68 | 0.0719 | 11469.52 | 69361.52 |
| 2 | 6 | 14.80 | 0.0268 | 4278.27 | 4278.27 |
| 3 | 5 | 12.24 | 0.0222 | 3538.15 | 3538.15 |
| 4 | 2 | 11.51 | 0.0208 | 3326.27 | 3326.27 |
| 5 | 3 | 10.09 | 0.0183 | 2916.42 | 2916.42 |
| 6 | 7 | 4.61 | 0.0084 | 1332.86 | 1332.86 |
| 7 | 1 | 3.53 | 0.0064 | 1019.74 | 1019.74 |
| 8 | 8 | 1.94 | 0.0035 | 560.68 | 560.68 |
| 9 | 9 | 1.19 | 0.0022 | 344.50 | 344.50 |
| 10 | 10 | 0.40 | 0.0007 | 116.88 | 116.88 |
| 11 | 11 | 0.00 | 0.0000 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| TOTAL | | 100.00 | 0.1811 | 28903.27 | 86795.27 |

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00
RUN I.D.:

Date: 08-04-1997
Filename: A:kenya

TOTAL DISAGGREGATED SECTORS

INITIAL INCOME LEVEL 174732.00
INCOME FLOW-ON 146260.80
TOTAL INCOME EFFECT 320992.78

RANKED INCOME FLOW-ONS

RANK SECTOR PERCENT FLOW-ON

1 4 32.89 48106.53
2 2 20.94 30629.22
3 6 15.84 23167.86
4 3 10.71 15662.82
5 5 9.80 14336.13
6 7 3.40 4976.84
7 1 3.00 4381.56
8 8 2.06 3008.52
9 9 0.93 1362.13
10 10 0.43 629.17
11 11 0.00 0.00

TOTAL 100.00 146260.80

GRIMP -- Micro Version 5.00.00

Date: 08-04-1997

Table: AGGREG. IN-OUTPUT TBLS KENYA 1997, (\$'000)

Filename: A:kenya.TBI

OPEN DIRECT COEFFICIENT MATRIX: COLUMN OUTPUT LINKAGES

| SECTOR | TOTAL | MEAN | STANDARD DEVIATION | COEFFICIENT VARIATION | BACKWARD LINKAGE | BACKWARD SPREAD |
|--------|--------|--------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------|
| 1 | 0.5843 | 0.0531 | 0.1481 | 2.7882 | 1.5936 | 1.4893 |
| 2 | 0.5190 | 0.0472 | 0.0813 | 1.7225 | 1.4153 | 0.9201 |
| 3 | 0.3164 | 0.0288 | 0.0480 | 1.6674 | 0.8628 | 0.8906 |
| 4 | 0.2558 | 0.0233 | 0.0393 | 1.6916 | 0.6976 | 0.9036 |
| 5 | 0.1616 | 0.0147 | 0.0278 | 1.8954 | 0.4407 | 1.0124 |
| 6 | 0.5552 | 0.0505 | 0.0820 | 1.6236 | 1.5143 | 0.8672 |
| 7 | 0.3065 | 0.0279 | 0.0367 | 1.3173 | 0.8358 | 0.7036 |
| 8 | 0.4766 | 0.0433 | 0.0626 | 1.4452 | 1.2998 | 0.7719 |
| 9 | 0.7089 | 0.0644 | 0.1174 | 1.8209 | 1.9335 | 0.9726 |
| 10 | 0.0687 | 0.0062 | 0.0082 | 1.3054 | 0.1873 | 0.6973 |
| 11 | 0.0804 | 0.0073 | 0.0242 | 3.3166 | 0.2192 | 1.7715 |

APPENDIX V

THE 1997 AIRPORT SURVEY

The 1997 Airport Survey: Nairobi & Mombasa, Kenya

1. Objectives

The 1997 airport survey aims at obtaining the following information on international visitors to Kenya:

- Demographic profiles
- Length of travel and travel patterns
- Package tour use
- Tourism expenditure and expenditure patterns

The data obtained are utilized for the preparation of this thesis.

2. Methodology

(1) Sampling Method

Samples for the survey were international tourists visiting Kenya. Since the survey aims at obtaining information on tourists, Kenyan residents and visitors from East African countries (Tanzania and Uganda) and transit passengers were not targeted during the survey.

The respondents were chosen by a random sampling method. Questionnaires were prepared in English and the respondents were asked to fill the questionnaire themselves. The survey was conducted at the departure lounges of Jomo Kenyatta International Airport, Nairobi and the Moi International Airport in Mombasa between the 2nd February and 3rd March, 1997.

3. The Questionnaire.

Vic
Ballarat Road
Footscray
PO Box 14428
MCMC
Melbourne
Victoria 8001
Australia

Telephone
(03) 9688 4000

Facsimile
(03) 9689 4069

Footscray Campus
Department of
Hospitality &
Tourism
Management

Telephone
(03) 9688 4430

Facsimile
(03) 9688 4931



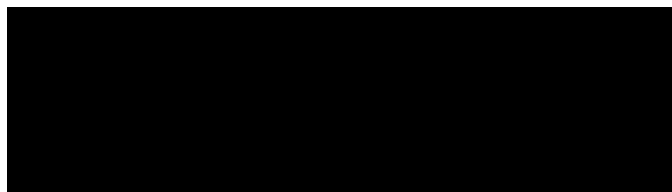
19th November 1996

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN

Patrick Mulindi is currently undertaking the Master of Business in Tourism Development programme at this University. As a part of his research work, he will be visiting Kenya in December to gather data and to interview key informants. This letter is by way of introduction to Patrick and to urge your assistance. Patrick's work assessing the economic impact of tourism on Kenya will be of great value to tourism researchers and policy-makers. To undertake this work, he will however be dependent on the goodwill and assistance of managers such as yourself.

Thank you, in anticipation for your assistance.

Signed,



Associate Professor Brian King PhD,
Postgraduate Studies Co-ordinator,
Department of Hospitality and Tourism Management

VICTORIA UNIVERSITY OF TECHNOLOGY
MELBOURNE, AUSTRALIA.

Dear Visitor,

The following questionnaire is part of an educational research project being carried out by the author to investigate the economic impact of tourism on Kenya. The project is part of a Master of Business in Tourism Development course at Victoria University.

Your assistance in completing this project will be highly appreciated. Please complete the details as indicated and return the questionnaire to your host. In order to ensure anonymity and confidentiality of the information you will provide, do not indicate your name on the questionnaire

Thank you for your co-operation.

Patrick Mulindi
Victoria University
Melbourne, Australia.

1997 SURVEY OF INTERNATIONAL VISITORS TO KENYA

Please answer the questions by placing a tick () in the correct box (es) or completing the blank spaces.

Q1.Where do you come from? (Country of residence).

Q2. How did you first learn about Kenya as a tourist destination country?

☐ Word of mouth ☐ Travel agent ☐ Media

☐ Other (specify).....

Q3. What was your main reason for visiting Kenya?

☐ Holiday ☐ Business ☐ Conference ☐ Visiting friends
and relatives

☐ Other (specify).....

Q4. (a) How many people have come in your travel party to Kenya? (Total).....

(b) Who did you travel with?

- ☐ spouse ☐ spouse & children ☐ parent ☐ friends
☐ alone ☐ tour group.

Q5. (a) Are you travelling with a pre-paid organized group tour?

- ☐ No
☐ yes. Which group / tour operator?

(b) Name of airline used to travel to Kenya.

Q6. Tick ALL ACTIVITIES that you or any member of your party engaged in while in Kenya.

- | | |
|---|--------------------------|
| Visit friends and relatives | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Shopping | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Restaurants / dinning out | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Visit to a museum / historic site | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Visit an art gallery / craft center | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Attend festival / special or sport event | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Go to nightclub / disco / nightlife | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Gambling / Casino / gaming machines | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Visit an animal / wildlife park | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Swimming / Surfing / Diving | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Sailing / Boating | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Fishing | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Playing sport (golf, tennis, etc.) | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Water skiing | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Adventure activity (rafting, horse riding etc.) | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Organized tour / group activity | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Other (please specify) | |

- Q7.** How many nights did you stay
- in a major city? (Nairobi, Mombasa, etc).....
 - at the coast?
 - in a wildlife reserve?
- Q8.** Which of the following types of accommodation did you use while in Kenya?
- ☐ Hotel
 - ☐ Hotel & Lodge / Tented camp
 - ☐ Guest house
 - ☐ Guest house & Lodge / Tented camp
 - ☐ Friends & relatives
 - ☐ Friends & relatives and lodge / tented camp
 - ☐ Other (specify).....

In our examination of the economic impact of tourism on Kenya, we would like to know your expenditure patterns. Please answer the following questions.

Q9. How much money, in US DOLLARS, have you and your travel party spent on your whole trip while in Kenya? If you cannot recall exactly, please estimate and write in whole amounts. Do not include any pre-paid expenditure you paid in advance before your trip started.

Total spent on **whole trip** .US \$ -----

Q10. And how much of this amount have you paid for:

| Activity | Amount in US \$ |
|---|-----------------|
| (a) Airfares (within Kenya only) | \$ |
| (b) Transport (petrol, taxis, bus, rented vehicle, public transport, etc) | \$ |
| c) Accommodation | \$ |
| (d) Food and drink (incl. restaurants, cafes, supermarkets, etc) | \$ |
| (e) Shopping (clothes, souvenirs, etc) | \$ |
| (f) Entertainment / entrance fees (such as parks, museums, nightclubs, recreation, etc) | \$ |
| (g) Day Tours | \$ |
| (h) Other activity (specify)..... | \$ |

Could you now answer these final questions to complete the questionnaire.

Q11. You are a ☐ male ☐ female

Q12. What age group do you belong to?

- ☐ 18-24
- ☐ 25-34
- ☐ 35-44
- ☐ 45-54
- ☐ 55-64
- ☐ 65 and over

Q13. What is your occupation?.....

Q14. Please indicate your annual household income in US dollars (tick one).

- ☐ up to 10,000
- ☐ 10,001 - 30,000
- ☐ 30,001 - 50,000
- ☐ 50,001 and over.

Q15. (a) What date did you arrive in Kenya?.....

(b) What is the date of the last day of your trip to Kenya?.....

(c) Airport of departure?.....

Thank you for your valuable time in completing this questionnaire.

This survey is being conducted by a Master of Business (Tourism Development) student of Victoria University, Melbourne, Australia

4. Survey Results

4. Result of the Airport Survey

Q1. Where do you come from (country of residence)?

| Country | No. of cases |
|--------------------------|--------------|
| Australia | 1 |
| Belgium | 2 |
| Canada | 2 |
| Denmark | 3 |
| France | 14 |
| Germany | 6 |
| Hong Kong | 1 |
| Ireland | 1 |
| Italy | 6 |
| Japan | 5 |
| Korea | 1 |
| Netherlands | 3 |
| Norway | 5 |
| Portugal | 2 |
| Saudi Arabia | 4 |
| Spain | 1 |
| Sweden | 5 |
| Switzerland | 1 |
| United Kingdom | 57 |
| United States of America | 44 |
| Total | 193 |

Q2. How did you first learn about Kenya as a tourist destination country?

INFSOURC Source of information on Kenya as destin

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|---------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Word of mouth | 1 | 74 | 38.3 | 39.6 | 39.6 |
| Travel gent | 2 | 40 | 20.7 | 21.4 | 61.0 |
| Media | 3 | 48 | 24.9 | 25.7 | 86.6 |
| Other | 4 | 23 | 11.9 | 12.3 | 98.9 |
| | 5 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 99.5 |
| | 33 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 6 | 3.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 187 | Missing cases | 6 | | |

Q3. What was your main reason for visiting Kenya?

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

MOTIVE What's yr main reason for visiting Kenya

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Holiday | 1 | 145 | 75.1 | 75.9 | 75.9 |
| Business | 2 | 18 | 9.3 | 9.4 | 85.3 |
| Conference | 3 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 85.9 |
| VFR | 4 | 14 | 7.3 | 7.3 | 93.2 |
| Other | 5 | 13 | 6.7 | 6.8 | 100.0 |
| | . | 2 | 1.0 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 191 | Missing cases | 2 | | |

Q4. (a) How many people have come in your travel party to Kenya?

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

PAXSIZE How many people were in yr trvl grp?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| | 1 | 28 | 14.5 | 15.1 | 15.1 |
| | 2 | 79 | 40.9 | 42.7 | 57.8 |
| | 3 | 12 | 6.2 | 6.5 | 64.3 |
| | 4 | 17 | 8.8 | 9.2 | 73.5 |
| | 5 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 76.2 |
| | 6 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 78.4 |
| | 8 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 80.0 |
| | 9 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 81.1 |
| | 10 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 81.6 |
| | 11 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 82.2 |
| | 12 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 83.8 |
| | 13 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 84.3 |
| | 14 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 84.9 |
| | 15 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 86.5 |
| | 20 | 13 | 6.7 | 7.0 | 93.5 |
| | 22 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 94.1 |
| | 27 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 96.8 |
| | 28 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 98.4 |
| | 30 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 99.5 |
| | 36 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 8 | 4.1 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 185 | Missing cases | 8 | | |

(b) Who did you travel with?

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

TRVLMATE Who did you travel with?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Spouse | 1 | 67 | 34.7 | 35.1 | 35.1 |
| Spouse & children | 2 | 18 | 9.3 | 9.4 | 44.5 |
| Parent | 3 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.1 | 47.6 |
| Friends | 4 | 54 | 28.0 | 28.3 | 75.9 |
| Alone | 5 | 30 | 15.5 | 15.7 | 91.6 |
| Tour group | 6 | 16 | 8.3 | 8.4 | 100.0 |
| . | . | 2 | 1.0 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 191 | Missing cases | 2 | | |

Q5. (a) Are you travelling with a pre-paid organised group tour?

() No

() yes, Which group / tour operator?

(b) Name of airline used to travel to Kenya.

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

CARRIER Airline used to travel to/from Kenya.

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-----------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Kenya Airways | 1 | 61 | 31.6 | 31.6 | 31.6 |
| Foreign carrier | 2 | 113 | 58.5 | 53.5 | 90.2 |
| unknown | 3 | 19 | 9.8 | 9.8 | 100.0 |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 193 | Missing cases | 0 | | |

Q6. Tick ALL ACTIVITIES that you or any member of your party engaged in while in Kenya.

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACTVISFR Activity: visited friends & relatives

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 51 | 26.4 | 26.8 | 26.8 |
| No | 2 | 139 | 72.0 | 73.2 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

Estimating and Forecasting the Economic Impact of International Tourism on Kenya

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACTSHOP Activity: Did shopping?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 163 | 84.5 | 85.8 | 85.8 |
| No | 2 | 27 | 14.0 | 14.2 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTSPORT Activity: Played sport (golf, tennis e.t

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 12 | 6.2 | 6.3 | 6.3 |
| No | 2 | 178 | 92.2 | 93.7 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTSWIM Activity: Went swimming / surfing / divi

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 93 | 48.2 | 48.9 | 48.9 |
| No | 2 | 97 | 50.3 | 51.1 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACTFES Activity: Attended festival / special sp

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.7 | 3.7 |
| No | 2 | 183 | 94.8 | 96.3 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTFISH Activity: Went fishing?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 20 | 10.4 | 10.6 | 10.6 |
| No | 2 | 169 | 87.6 | 89.4 | 100.0 |
| | . | 4 | 2.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 189 | Missing cases | 4 | | |

ACTGALL Activity: Visited art gallery / craft ce

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 77 | 39.9 | 40.5 | 40.5 |
| No | 2 | 113 | 58.5 | 59.5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

Estimating and Forecasting the Economic Impact of International Tourism on Kenya

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACTNITE Activity: Went to night-club / disco?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 27 | 14.0 | 14.3 | 14.3 |
| No | 2 | 162 | 83.9 | 85.7 | 100.0 |
| | . | 4 | 2.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 189 | Missing cases | 4 | | |

ACTOTHER Participated in other activity?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 22 | 11.4 | 11.6 | 11.6 |
| No | 2 | 168 | 87.0 | 88.4 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTSAIL Activity: Went sailing / boating?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 40 | 20.7 | 21.1 | 21.1 |
| NO | 2 | 150 | 77.7 | 78.9 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

Estimating and Forecasting the Economic Impact of International Tourism on Kenya

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACTGAMB Activity: Gambled / visited a casino?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 14 | 7.3 | 7.4 | 7.4 |
| No | 2 | 175 | 90.7 | 92.6 | 100.0 |
| | . | 4 | 2.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 189 | Missing cases | 4 | | |

ACTHIST Activity: Visited museum / historic site

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 96 | 49.7 | 50.5 | 50.5 |
| No | 2 | 94 | 48.7 | 49.5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTADVEN Activity: Adventure (Foot safaris, rafti

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 14 | 7.3 | 7.4 | 7.4 |
| No | 2 | 176 | 91.2 | 92.6 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

ACTDINE Activity: Restaurants/ Dinning out?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Yes | 1 | 144 | 74.6 | 75.8 | 75.8 |
| No | 2 | 46 | 23.8 | 24.2 | 100.0 |
| | . | 3 | 1.6 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 190 | Missing cases | 3 | | |

Q7. How many nights did you stay

- in a major city? (Nairobi, Mombasa, etc).....

- at the coast?

- in a wildlife reserve?

N_CITY Number of nights spent in city.

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|-----------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| | 0 | 37 | 19.2 | 20.3 | 20.3 |
| | 1 | 24 | 12.4 | 13.2 | 33.5 |
| | 2 | 41 | 21.2 | 22.5 | 56.0 |
| | 3 | 22 | 11.4 | 12.1 | 68.1 |
| | 4 | 13 | 6.7 | 7.1 | 75.3 |
| | 5 | 13 | 6.7 | 7.1 | 82.4 |
| | 6 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 86.3 |
| | 7 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 89.6 |
| | 8 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 91.8 |
| | 9 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 92.3 |
| | 10 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 93.4 |
| | 12 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 94.5 |
| | 14 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 97.3 |
| | 16 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 97.8 |
| | 20 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 98.4 |
| | 30 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 98.9 |
| | 40 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 99.5 |
| | 60 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 11 | 5.7 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |

Valid cases 182 Missing cases 11

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

N_COAST

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|-----------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| | 0 | 94 | 48.7 | 51.9 | 51.9 |
| | 1 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 53.0 |
| | 2 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.7 | 54.7 |
| | 3 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.9 | 58.6 |
| | 4 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 61.9 |
| | 5 | 11 | 5.7 | 6.1 | 68.0 |
| | 6 | 8 | 4.1 | 4.4 | 72.4 |
| | 7 | 12 | 6.2 | 6.6 | 79.0 |
| | 8 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 80.1 |
| | 9 | 1 | .5 | .6 | 80.7 |
| | 10 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.9 | 84.5 |
| | 11 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 86.7 |
| | 12 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.7 | 88.4 |
| | 13 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 89.5 |
| | 14 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 92.8 |
| | 15 | 1 | .5 | .6 | 93.4 |
| | 17 | 1 | .5 | .6 | 93.9 |
| | 18 | 1 | .5 | .6 | 94.5 |
| | 19 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 96.7 |
| | 21 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.8 | 99.4 |
| | 35 | 1 | .5 | .6 | 100.0 |
| | . | 12 | 6.2 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |

Valid cases 181 Missing cases 12

Q8. Which of the following types of accommodation did you use while in Kenya?

- () Hotel
- () Lodge / Tented camp
- () Guest house
- () Friends & relatives
- () Other (specify).....

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

ACCOMTYP What type of accom. did you use?

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|----------------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| Hotel only | 1 | 27 | 14.0 | 14.4 | 14.4 |
| Hotel & lodge / camp | 2 | 118 | 61.1 | 63.1 | 77.5 |
| Guest house | 3 | 9 | 4.7 | 4.8 | 82.4 |
| guest house & lodge | 4 | 11 | 5.7 | 5.9 | 88.2 |
| Friends & relatives | 5 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 90.9 |
| Friends & relatives | 6 | 12 | 6.2 | 6.4 | 97.3 |
| Other | 7 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 100.0 |
| | . | 6 | 3.1 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 187 | Missing cases | 6 | | |

Q9. How much money, in US DOLLARS, have you and your travel party spent on your whole trip while in Kenya? If you cannot recall exactly, please estimate and write in whole amounts. Do not include any pre-paid expenditure you paid in advance before your trip started.

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of TOTALEXP Total expenditure in US\$ on trip (kenya
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value Label | Sum | Cases |
|-----------------------|-------------|--------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | 213300 | 164 |
| ORIGIN | Australi | 2050 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Belgium | 370 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | 4700 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | 3430 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | France | 25255 | 14 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | 7200 | 6 |
| ORIGIN | Hong Kon | 280 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Ireland | 300 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | 18600 | 6 |
| ORIGIN | Japan | 1140 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Korea | 350 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | 10400 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | 5435 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Portugal | 1200 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Saudi Ar | 2350 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Spain | 1800 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | 9850 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | 6500 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | 82420 | 57 |
| ORIGIN | USA | 29670 | 44 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 29 or 15.0 Pct

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of TRANSEXP Expenditure on transport in US\$ (within
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value Label | Mean | Std Dev | Cases |
|-----------------------|-------------|----------|-----------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | 240.0943 | 460.8317 | 53 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | 200.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | 125.0000 | 106.0660 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | France | 834.0000 | 1000.6398 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | 70.0000 | 41.2311 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Ireland | 20.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | 20.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | 60.0000 | 56.5685 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | 300.0000 | 470.8326 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | 800.0000 | 989.9495 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | 500.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | 208.4375 | 377.5081 | 16 |
| ORIGIN | USA | 73.8462 | 65.5475 | 13 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 140 or 72.5 Pct

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of ACCOMEXP Total expenditure on accomodation in US\$
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value Label | Sum | Cases |
|-----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | 47785 | 50 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | 1600 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | 300 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | France | 14940 | 9 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | 3160 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | 2080 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | 2370 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | 3380 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | 2000 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | 14230 | 13 |
| ORIGIN | USA | 3725 | 8 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 143 or 74.1 Pct

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of MEALEXP Expenditure on food and drink in US\$..
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value | Label | Sum | Cases |
|-----------------------|----------|-------|--------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | | 146980 | 141 |
| ORIGIN | Australi | | 1000 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Belgium | | 60 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | | 1100 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | | 960 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | France | | 3905 | 10 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | | 1110 | 6 |
| ORIGIN | Hong Kon | | 80 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Ireland | | 60 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | | 735 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | Japan | | 40 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Korea | | 200 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | | 1800 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | | 1210 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Portugal | | 620 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Saudi Ar | | 900 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | | 2715 | 5 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | | 400 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | | 122970 | 51 |
| ORIGIN | USA | | 7115 | 40 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 52 or 26.9 Pct

Summaries of SHOPEXP Expenditure on souvenirs, clothes e.t.c..
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value | Label | Sum | Cases |
|-----------------------|----------|-------|-------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | | 30060 | 132 |
| ORIGIN | Australi | | 800 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Belgium | | 270 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | | 400 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | | 700 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | France | | 1395 | 12 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | | 400 | 3 |
| ORIGIN | Hong Kon | | 200 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Ireland | | 140 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | | 340 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Japan | | 100 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Korea | | 150 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | | 200 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | | 340 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Portugal | | 480 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Saudi Ar | | 1250 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | | 620 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | | 1200 | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | | 11365 | 46 |
| ORIGIN | USA | | 9710 | 43 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 61 or 31.6 Pct

Estimating and Forecasting the Economic Impact of International Tourism on Kenya

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of RECREXP Expenditure on entertainment and recreat
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value Label | Mean | Std Dev | Cases |
|-----------------------|-------------|----------|----------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | 169.6552 | 247.5474 | 58 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | 150.0000 | 70.7107 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | 700.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | France | 118.5714 | 105.2661 | 7 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | 100.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | 20.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | 400.0000 | 424.2641 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | 51.2500 | 34.2479 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Portugal | 100.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Saudi Ar | 100.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Sweden | 150.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | 500.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | 244.7727 | 328.3925 | 22 |
| ORIGIN | USA | 46.4286 | 46.0530 | 14 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 135 or 69.9 Pct

25 Jun 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

- - Description of Subpopulations - -

Summaries of TOUREXP Expenditure on day tours in US\$.
By levels of ORIGIN Where do you come from?

| Variable | Value Label | Mean | Std Dev | Cases |
|-----------------------|-------------|-----------|----------|-------|
| For Entire Population | | 254.7000 | 414.8954 | 50 |
| ORIGIN | Australi | 200.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Canada | 250.0000 | 70.7107 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Denmark | 500.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | France | 120.0000 | 123.2883 | 4 |
| ORIGIN | Germany | 150.0000 | 70.7107 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Italy | 75.0000 | 49.4975 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Netherla | 1800.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Norway | 100.0000 | .0000 | 2 |
| ORIGIN | Saudi Ar | 20.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | Switzerl | 400.0000 | . | 1 |
| ORIGIN | UK | 290.2000 | 471.4925 | 25 |
| ORIGIN | USA | 116.2500 | 132.1458 | 8 |

Total Cases = 193

Missing Cases = 143 or 74.1 Pct

Expenditure Summary

| | mean | sn | min | max | sum | obs | |
|----------|------------|------------|---------|----------|--------|-----|-------------------------------------|
| PACKEXP | \$4,334.78 | \$1,758.77 | \$1,000 | \$10,000 | 99700 | 23 | Pre-paid package amount for trip. |
| TOTALEXP | \$1,300.61 | \$1,618.19 | \$50 | \$10,000 | 213300 | 164 | Total expenditure in US\$ on trip (|
| DOMFARE | \$ 610.00 | \$ 454.08 | \$30 | \$1,500 | 12810 | 21 | Domestic airfares paid in US\$. |
| TRANSEXP | \$ 240.09 | \$ 460.83 | \$10 | \$2,550 | 12725 | 53 | Expenditure on transport in US\$ (w |
| ACCOMEXP | \$ 955.70 | \$1,142.59 | \$75 | \$6,000 | 47785 | 50 | Total expenditure on accommodation |
| MEALEXP | \$1,042.41 | \$8,411.22 | \$10 | 100100 | 146980 | 141 | Expenditure on food and drink in U |
| SHOPEXP | \$ 227.73 | \$ 218.20 | \$5 | \$1,200 | 30060 | 132 | Expenditure on souvenirs, clothes |
| RECREXP | \$ 169.66 | \$ 247.55 | \$15 | \$1,000 | 9840 | 58 | Expenditure on entertainment and r |
| TOUREXP | \$ 254.70 | \$ 414.90 | \$10 | \$2,000 | 12735 | 50 | Expenditure on day tours in US\$. |
| MISCEXP | \$ 310.73 | \$ 344.97 | \$20 | \$1,300 | 12740 | 41 | Miscellaneous expenditure in US\$. |
| TOTAL | | | | | 285675 | | |
| | | | | | | | 100% |

Q12. What age group do you belong to

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

AGEGRP Respondent's age group.

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| 18 - 24 | 1 | 18 | 9.3 | 9.6 | 9.6 |
| 25 - 34 | 2 | 33 | 17.1 | 17.6 | 27.3 |
| 35 - 44 | 3 | 38 | 19.7 | 20.3 | 47.6 |
| 45 - 54 | 4 | 45 | 23.3 | 24.1 | 71.7 |
| 55 - 64 | 5 | 27 | 14.0 | 14.4 | 86.1 |
| 65 plus | 6 | 26 | 13.5 | 13.9 | 100.0 |
| | . | 6 | 3.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 187 | Missing cases | 6 | | |

Q14. Please indicate your annual household income in US dollars

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

INCOME Respondent's annual household income.

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|---------------------|-------|---------------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| up to \$10,000 | 1 | 14 | 7.3 | 7.5 | 7.5 |
| \$10,001 - \$30,000 | 2 | 31 | 16.1 | 16.6 | 24.1 |
| \$30,001 - \$50,000 | 3 | 52 | 26.9 | 27.8 | 51.9 |
| \$50,001 and over | 4 | 66 | 34.2 | 35.3 | 87.2 |
| unknown | 5 | 11 | 5.7 | 5.9 | 93.0 |
| | 7 | 13 | 6.7 | 7.0 | 100.0 |
| | . | 6 | 3.1 | Missing | |
| | Total | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |
| Valid cases | 187 | Missing cases | 6 | | |

Q15. (a) What date did you arrive in Kenya?.....

(b) What is the date of the last day of your trip to Kenya?.....

24 Apr 97 SPSS for MS WINDOWS Release 6.0

LENSTAY Respondent's length of stay in Kenya (day

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|-------|-----------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| | 1 | 1 | .5 | .5 | .5 |
| | 2 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 2.2 |
| | 4 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 6.0 |
| | 5 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 9.3 |
| | 6 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 10.4 |
| | 7 | 24 | 12.4 | 13.2 | 23.6 |
| | 8 | 9 | 4.7 | 4.9 | 28.6 |
| | 9 | 5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 31.3 |
| | 10 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 35.2 |
| | 11 | 7 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 39.0 |
| | 12 | 8 | 4.1 | 4.4 | 43.4 |
| | 13 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 45.6 |
| | 14 | 37 | 19.2 | 20.3 | 65.9 |
| | 15 | 11 | 5.7 | 6.0 | 72.0 |
| | 16 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 75.3 |
| | 17 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 78.6 |
| | 18 | 6 | 3.1 | 3.3 | 81.9 |
| | 19 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 82.4 |
| | 20 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 84.1 |
| | 21 | 11 | 5.7 | 6.0 | 90.1 |
| | 22 | 4 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 92.3 |
| | 23 | 2 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 93.4 |
| | 24 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 94.0 |
| | 26 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 95.6 |
| | 29 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 96.2 |
| | 30 | 3 | 1.6 | 1.6 | 97.8 |
| | 32 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 98.4 |
| | 39 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 98.9 |
| | 40 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 99.5 |
| | 87 | 1 | .5 | .5 | 100.0 |
| | . | 11 | 5.7 | Missing | |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |

Valid cases 182 Missing cases 11

(c) Airport of departure?

DEPAPT Respondent's airport of departure from K

| Value Label | Value | Frequency | Percent | Valid Percent | Cum Percent |
|-------------|---------|-----------|---------|---------------|-------------|
| | . | 5 | 2.6 | 2.6 | 2.6 |
| | Mombasa | 16 | 8.3 | 8.3 | 10.9 |
| | Nairobi | 172 | 89.1 | 89.1 | 100.0 |
| Total | | 193 | 100.0 | 100.0 | |

Valid cases 193 Missing cases 0

APPENDIX VI

TOURIST DEMAND FORECAST

1997 – 2000

Tourist Demand Forecast

1. Objectives

The tourist demand forecast aims at predicting the number of tourist arrivals to Kenya from 1997 to the year 2000. The data obtained are then used, together with estimates of tourist receipts, to project the economic impact of international tourism on Kenya for the same period.

2. Methodology

According to Firth (1977), time series like other quantitative forecasting methods is based on the premise that there is some pattern in the historical time series of the variable under consideration. Time series models are constructed using sequential historical recordings of the factor being forecast and establishing a pattern over time. Having established the pattern, it is projected into the future in relation to time.

In this study, historical data on quarterly international tourist arrivals to Kenya were obtained from past issues of *The Economic Survey*, an annual government publication. These are shown in table A6.1 below.

Firth (1977:29) suggests that a seasonal pattern, most likely related to the four seasons of the year, may be created when the time series is significantly and consistently influenced by a seasonal factor. On the other hand, he observes, trend patterns may exist when there is some general growth or decline in the variable over

time. Seasonal patterns are often subsets of long term trends. Table A6.1 below tabulates quarterly visitor arrival figures to Kenya between 1973 and 1995.

Table A6.1: Quarterly Arrival Trends, 1973 - 1995

| Year | Quarter | No. of Visitors (000s) | t |
|------|---------|------------------------|----|
| 1973 | 1 | 101.9 | 1 |
| | 2 | 83.4 | 2 |
| | 3 | 106.5 | 3 |
| | 4 | 107.8 | 4 |
| 1974 | 1 | 108.6 | 5 |
| | 2 | 82.6 | 6 |
| | 3 | 104.8 | 7 |
| | 4 | 91.7 | 8 |
| 1975 | 1 | 111.5 | 9 |
| | 2 | 72.6 | 10 |
| | 3 | 111.3 | 11 |
| | 4 | 111.7 | 12 |
| 1976 | 1 | 125.7 | 13 |
| | 2 | 90.9 | 14 |
| | 3 | 112.8 | 15 |
| | 4 | 116.6 | 16 |
| 1977 | 1 | 105 | 17 |
| | 2 | 65.8 | 18 |
| | 3 | 80.2 | 19 |
| | 4 | 95.6 | 20 |
| 1978 | 1 | 100.5 | 21 |
| | 2 | 69.1 | 22 |
| | 3 | 90.4 | 23 |
| | 4 | 100.6 | 24 |
| 1979 | 1 | 103.6 | 25 |
| | 2 | 70.2 | 26 |
| | 3 | 102.5 | 27 |
| | 4 | 110.7 | 28 |
| 1980 | 1 | 108.4 | 29 |
| | 2 | 97.5 | 30 |
| | 3 | 85.1 | 31 |
| | 4 | 102.3 | 32 |
| 1981 | 1 | 95.5 | 33 |
| | 2 | 68.2 | 34 |
| | 3 | 102.9 | 35 |
| | 4 | 98.6 | 36 |

| | | | |
|------|---|-------|----|
| 1982 | 1 | 108.1 | 37 |
| | 2 | 80.4 | 38 |
| | 3 | 94.4 | 39 |
| | 4 | 109.2 | 40 |
| 1983 | 1 | 109.9 | 41 |
| | 2 | 68.6 | 42 |
| | 3 | 89.9 | 43 |
| | 4 | 103.8 | 44 |
| 1984 | 1 | 138.3 | 45 |
| | 2 | 93.6 | 46 |
| | 3 | 104.4 | 47 |
| | 4 | 125.9 | 48 |
| 1985 | 1 | 148.2 | 49 |
| | 2 | 104.2 | 50 |
| | 3 | 134.7 | 51 |
| | 4 | 153.5 | 52 |
| 1986 | 1 | 162.9 | 53 |
| | 2 | 120.1 | 54 |
| | 3 | 154.6 | 55 |
| | 4 | 176.6 | 56 |
| 1987 | 1 | 173.2 | 57 |
| | 2 | 131.1 | 58 |
| | 3 | 168 | 59 |
| | 4 | 189 | 60 |
| 1988 | 1 | 191.1 | 61 |
| | 2 | 131.6 | 62 |
| | 3 | 187 | 63 |
| | 4 | 167.2 | 64 |
| 1989 | 1 | 215.6 | 65 |
| | 2 | 145.8 | 66 |
| | 3 | 179.3 | 67 |
| | 4 | 194 | 68 |
| 1990 | 1 | 218.9 | 69 |
| | 2 | 183.1 | 70 |
| | 3 | 219.1 | 71 |
| | 4 | 193.3 | 72 |
| 1991 | 1 | 176 | 73 |
| | 2 | 173.5 | 74 |
| | 3 | 256.3 | 75 |
| | 4 | 198.8 | 76 |
| 1992 | 1 | 219.2 | 77 |
| | 2 | 184.2 | 78 |
| | 3 | 240.5 | 79 |
| | 4 | 137.6 | 80 |

| | | | |
|------|---|-------|----|
| 1993 | 1 | 108.6 | 81 |
| | 2 | 245.4 | 82 |
| | 3 | 241.8 | 83 |
| | 4 | 230.4 | 84 |
| 1994 | 1 | 236.6 | 85 |
| | 2 | 222.9 | 86 |
| | 3 | 220 | 87 |
| | 4 | 183.9 | 88 |
| 1995 | 1 | 170.8 | 89 |
| | 2 | 167.4 | 90 |
| | 3 | 179.1 | 91 |
| | 4 | 173.2 | 92 |
| | | | |

The quarterly visitor arrival figures in table A6.1 were used to calculate moving averages in order to establish a time series pattern. These were then used to calculate seasonal indices for each quarter. The pattern of ratios and the seasonal indices obtained from Kenya's quarterly visitor arrival figures from 1973 to 1995 are shown in table A6.2 below.

Table A6.2 Summary of Ratios

| Year | Quarter | | | |
|----------|---------|--------|--------|-------|
| | | | | |
| 73 | | | 1.057 | 1.062 |
| 74 | 1.074 | 0.835 | 1.077 | 0.951 |
| 75 | 1.162 | 0.731 | 1.075 | 1.038 |
| 76 | 1.142 | 0.820 | 1.036 | 1.130 |
| 77 | 1.094 | 0.737 | 0.932 | 1.112 |
| 78 | 1.147 | 0.772 | 0.998 | 1.105 |
| 79 | 1.117 | 0.735 | 1.053 | 1.092 |
| 80 | 1.057 | 0.981 | 0.880 | 1.119 |
| 81 | 1.061 | 0.743 | 1.108 | 1.027 |
| 82 | 1.121 | 0.831 | 0.961 | 1.126 |
| 83 | 1.157 | 0.732 | 0.931 | 1.005 |
| 84 | 1.278 | 0.830 | 0.894 | 1.055 |
| 85 | 1.191 | 0.791 | 0.983 | 0.090 |
| 86 | 1.121 | 0.797 | 0.998 | 1.121 |
| 87 | 1.079 | 0.800 | 1.003 | 1.113 |
| 88 | 1.109 | 0.765 | 1.085 | 0.944 |
| 89 | 1.212 | 0.809 | 0.974 | 1.026 |
| 90 | 1.101 | 0.899 | 1.105 | 1.008 |
| 91 | 0.902 | 0.865 | 1.241 | 0.932 |
| 92 | 1.031 | 0.907 | 1.325 | 0.785 |
| 93 | 0.593 | 1.259 | 1.086 | 0.977 |
| 94 | 1.028 | 1.006 | 1.060 | 0.956 |
| 95 | 0.947 | 0.962 | 1.184 | 2.666 |
| Total | 23.724 | 18.607 | 24.046 | 24.44 |
| Average* | 1.078 | 0.846 | 1.045 | 1.063 |

* = Seasonal indices for each quarter

3. Forecast results

3.1 LINEAR TREND:

The trend factor is determined by computing the simple linear regression equation for the moving averages. The equation is of the form:

$$Y = (a + b)t$$

Where Y = forecast arrivals

a = constant coefficient*

b = time coefficient*

t = time period

*= Calculated using SHAZAM computer program.

From the above equation, forecasts were calculated for the year 1997 – 2000 as shown below.

$$Y = (a + b) t$$

$$Y = (67.346 + 1.527) t$$

| | | |
|------|---------------------------------------|-----------|
| 1997 | Q1 = (67.346 + [1.527 x 98]) x 1.078 | = 232,271 |
| | Q2 = (67.346 + [1.527 x 99]) x 0.846 | = 183,575 |
| | Q3 = (67.346 + [1.527 x 100]) x 1.045 | = 228,352 |
| | Q4 = (67.346 + [1.527 x 101]) x 1.063 | = 233,908 |
| | Total | = 878,106 |

Table A6.3. below gives a summary of the quarterly and annual visitor arrival forecast for Kenya for the period 1997 to 2000.

Table A6.3: Arrival Forecast for the Period 1997 - 2000

| Year | Quarter | Forecast |
|------|--------------|----------------|
| 1997 | Q1 | 232,271 |
| | Q2 | 183,575 |
| | Q3 | 228,352 |
| | Q4 | 233,908 |
| | TOTAL | 878,106 |
| 1998 | Q1 | 238,856 |
| | Q2 | 188,743 |
| | Q3 | 243,735 |
| | Q4 | 240,402 |
| | TOTAL | 902,736 |
| 1999 | Q1 | 245,440 |
| | Q2 | 192,618 |
| | Q3 | 241,118 |
| | Q4 | 246,895 |
| | TOTAL | 926,071 |
| 2000 | Q1 | 252,025 |
| | Q2 | 199,077 |
| | Q3 | 247,501 |
| | Q4 | 253,387 |
| | TOTAL | 951,990 |

